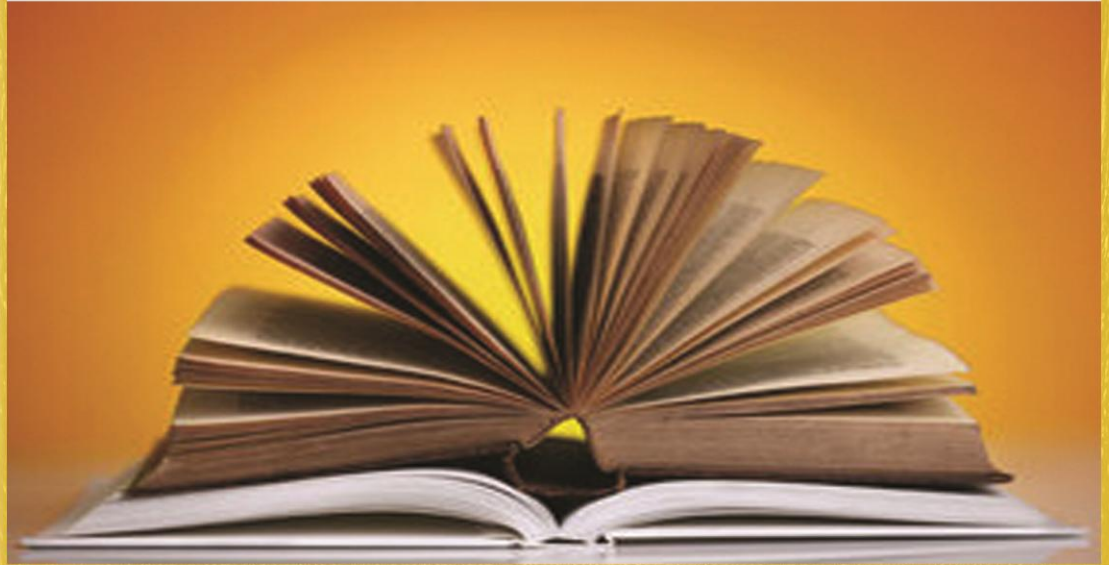


RELIGIONS EXPOSED



***Exposing the Bible, Quran,
Christianity, Islam, Their
Holy-men & Their Gods.***



Philmore AKHENATEN Carter

RELIGIONS EXPOSED!

***EXPOSING THE BIBLE, QURAN, CHRISTIANITY, ISLAM, THEIR HOLY MEN & THEIR
GODS.***

BY

Philmore AKHENATEN Carter

Copyright © 2012 by Philmore A Carter.
All rights reserved

ISBN:-13:978-0615784496

Published by Philmore AKHENATEN Carter & TNT
Production.

Edited by Nedal Carter

Cover art by Kevin Onuma & Carmel Carter

Please send all inquiries **to:-**
www.religionsexposed@gmail.com

DEDICATED TO:

*NEDAL, CARMEL, PRINCE, & DARRIEN CARTER, YOU ARE THE
"GODS" WHO CREATED THIS "GOD"!*

THANKS TO THE FATHERS WHO PLANTED THE SEEDS AND
TO THE MOTHERS WHO WATERED THE SEEDS AND TO
NATURE WHO MADE THE SEEDS GROW INTO TREES OF
TRUTH. I AM ONE OF THOSE TREES OF TRUTH AND THIS
WORK IS A FRUIT FROM MY TREE: THIS FRUIT IS NOT
FORBIDDEN, EVERYONE IS WELCOME TO TAKE A BITE.

WARNING: DO NOT READ THIS BOOK!

*This book is intended exclusively for those people who are in search of the **TRUTH** concerning the Bible, Quran, Christianity, Islam, their holy men and their Gods. So if you are easily offend by the Plain Truth, Undisputed Evidence, & Unequivocal Proof; please do not read this book, because if you do you will be more offended than all the times that you have been offended in your entire life.*

Contents

PREFACE:

CHAPTER 1

THE OLD TESTAMENT EXPOSED

THE CREATION STORY EXPOSED (Heaven & Earth}

NO ORIGINAL SIN NO REMISSION OF SINS:

THE CREATION STORY EXPOSED PART 2 (Adam & Eve)

THE CREATION STORY EXPOSED PART 3 (CAIN & ABLE)

THE OUTLANDISH FLOOD STORY

DID NOAH HAVE A CELL PHONE?

THE WORLD WOULD HAVE BEEN A MUCH BETTER PLACE IF GOD HAD JUST:

ARE YOU AN EDUCATED RELIGIOUS FOOL?

THE TOWER OF BABEL STORY EXPOSED

ABRAHAM THE HOLY PIMP?

GOD LOST A WRESTLING MATCH TO A HUMAN-BEING

THE TWELVE TRIBES OF ISRAEL OR THE TWELVE ZODIAC SIGNS?

DID JEHOVAH LIE TO MOSES?

WHO "HARDEN" PHARAOH'S HEART?

THE TEN COMMANDMENTS EXPOSED!

WHO ACTUALLY WROTE THE TEN CHISELED COMMANDMENTS?

DID MOSES WONDER THE DESERT FOR 40 YEARS, OR 40 DAYS?

HOW COULD MOSES HAVE WRITTEN ABOUT HIS OWN DEATH AND BURIAL?

HOW MANY GODS ARE THERE IN THE BIBLE?

WITH A GOD LIKE THIS WE DON'T NEED A DEVIL

INSPIRED PLAGIARISM (STEALING)

MASS CONTRADICTIONS IN YOUR HOLY BIBLE!

WHO GOVERNS "EVIL SPIRITS", GOD OR THE DEVIL?

SOME HOLY ATROCITIES IN THE NAME OF JEHOVAH

INFANTICIDE & WAR CRIMES COMMITTED BY MOSES

GOD ASSISTED MOSES IN THE ACT OF GENOCIDE

GOD'S ENDORSEMENT OF SLAVERY

NO HEAVEN NO HELL:

JOSHUA'S HOLY MASSACRES!

DAVID A EVIL MAN AFTER GOD'S OWN HEART

WHO KILLED GOLIATH, WAS IT DAVID OR ELHANAN?

TEN UNFULFILLED BIBLE PROPHECIES.

THE BOOK OF JOB PLAGIARIZED FROM GREEK MYTHOLOGY?

WILLIAM SHAKESPEAR'S NAME WAS INSERTED IN THE PSALM?

.....

IS THE BIBLE A SEX BOOK OR AN HOLY BOOK? .

WHAT'S WRITTEN IN THE OTHER JEWISH HOLY SCRIPTURES?

CHAPTER 2..

VERSES THE CHRISTIANS & JEWS WISH WERE NOT IN THEIR BIBLE.....

CHAPTER 3

THE NEW TESTAMENT EXPOSED

SHOW ME THE ORIGINAL BIBLE!

BLATANT BLUNDERS CONCERNING JESUS' GENEALOGY.

WHO CUT OFF GOD'S PRIVATE PART?

DO YOU KNOW THAT {DEC. 25} IS A PAGAN HOLIDAY?

COULD MARY HAVE BEEN CONNED?

FIVE UNSAVORY WOMEN IN JESUS' GENEALOGY.

WHO WAS JESUS' HEAVENLY FATHER JEHOVAH OR ALLAH?

JESUS' TRUE FATHER REVEALED

WAS JESUS THE ONLY SON OF THE BIBLE'S GOD?

WAS JESUS THE SON OF GOD OR THE SON OF [A] MAN?

JESUS SAID THAT HE WAS NOT GOD, .

@AKHENATEN: CAN YOU SEPARATE THE TRINITY?

WAS JESUS A FALSE PROPHET?

JESUS THE OUTLAW GUN MAN

THE FIRST LIE, THE BIGGEST LIE, & THE LAST LIE THAT WAS TOLD IN THE BIBLE:

ONE OF THE MOST OUTRAGEOUS FALSE PROMISES MADE IN THE BIBLE

THE SON OF GOD FLUNKS BASIC ASTRONOMY!

THE “LORD’S PRAYER”, OR A FORGER’S PRAYER?

WHO WAS THE DISCIPLE THAT JESUS “LOVED?”

JESUS’ DO AS I SAY BUT NOT AS I DO

SAINT JUDAS? THINK ABOUT IT.

WAS JESUS TERRIFIED OF DYING FOR MANKIND’S SINS?

JESUS’ FALSE PROMISE?

DID JESUS SIN? IS HE IN DANGER OF ROASTING IN HELL’S FIRE?

THIS IS THE TRUE REASON WHY JESUS WAS CRUCIFIED.

@AKHENATEN: Can you prove that Jesus did not die on the cross?.....

DID JESUS LOSE FAITH IN HIS FATHER?

**WAS JESUS CRUCIFIED ON A CROSS OR A TREE? COME LET US SEE
.....**

ALL BIBLES WERE HAND WRITTEN FOR OVER 1,400 YEARS.....

**DID JESUS' “RESURRECTION” NULLIFY THE FORGIVENESS OF SINS?
.....**

DID JESUS HAVE A BIOLOGICAL SON?

THE FOUR ~~GOSPELS~~ FORGERS

DID JESUS REALLY RAISE LAZARUS FROM THE DEAD?

**JESUS’ LIFE CROSS-EXAMINED FROM ANNUNCIATION TO
ASCENSION:**

THE APOSTLE PAUL EXPOSED!

**WOMEN SHOULD NOT POST THEIR RELIGIOUS VIEWS ON SOCIAL
MEDIA.**

MELCHISEDEC IS A PERFECT CANDIDATE FOR A “GOD SHIP.

WHERE ARE THE 18 MISSING YEARS OF JESUS, WHO STOLE THEM?

IS GOD THE AUTHOR OF CONFUSION?

IS THE POPE THE ANTI-CHRIST; DOES HE REPRESENT THE BEAST OF REVELATION 13 & CARRIES THE “MARK” 666?

25 NEW TESTAMENT CONTRADICTIONS EXPOSED!

CHAPTER 4

ALLAH, THE QURAN, ISLAM, & MUHAMMAD EXPOSED

CHAPTER 5

WHAT ABOUT THE MORMON’S RELIGION YOU ASKED?

IT IS FINISHED!

Acknowledgements

PREFACE:

For years many of my internet/social-media friends have been encouraging me to write a book that is based on my many controversial but truthful religious social-media posts; this work is a collection of my most popular posts.

Note: This work is not written in the style of traditional books, rather it is presented in a social-media style "status post" format: Therefore many Facts, & Truths, are repeated herein for the sole purpose to "drive the points home."

~~~~~

*Millions of religious people will tell you that they are searching for the TRUTH when they read their holy books, {Torah, Bible, Quran}, but I have discovered that this is not always the case. What I have come to realized is that a vast majority of these people are in reality searching for evidence to confirm what they were taught by the clergy of their particular religion, what was instilled in them as the truth ever since they were children, or what they have preconceived in their minds to be true.*

*These millions of people will dismiss with scorn anything that does not agree with their belief, or anything that does not harmonize with what they have been taught by the leaders of their particular religion. They will even reject the obvious Truth. These people are so blinded by what they already believe to be true and what they were taught by the clergy that they are either unable to, or they just refuse to acknowledge the obvious Truth.*

*These people who are blind, or those who refuse to open both their eyes and see and accept the Truth for themselves, must realize that in a world that is filled with blind people the person who has one eye open will always rule & lead them. The blind will end up leading the blind.*

*We must all agree that even if a person is one hundred percent sincere in his or her belief, his or her sincerity is no evidence or proof of what is the truth. All the belief in the universe cannot and will never change one ounce of falsehood into the truth. We must also agree that it is much better to **know** for a fact that a thing is true than to just **believe** that it is true.*

*I **know** for a fact that the most powerful and most effective weapon that I have in my arsenal to defeat all liars, all con-men, all false prophets and all forged documentation, is their own words: Because of the Truth that I have exposed in this book, never ever again will the religious folks say to you or anyone else that their holy books are perfect, contain no contradictions, no inconsistencies, no myths, no faults, errors, or that their religion was ordained by an Almighty invisible man in the sky. The logical reasoning, and profound philosophy that is in this work is the weapon that you will use to strike the fatal blow to the flawed and antiquated arguments that the "holy men have been using for millennia to defend their Gods, holy books and their religions.*

*In this book I will relate certain lurid shocking facts and findings about, Christianity, Islam, Judaism, the Holy Bible, & the Quran, that I know will surely shake the faith of billions of people around the world. If the reader thinks that I am wrong or prejudice against their religion, then the reader may make his or her own impartial investigation of the facts that I have revealed in this work. In fact, I urged the reader to do an honest and meticulous investigation for him/herself of everything that I have presented in this book not only to open the reader's eyes a little bit more, but to also exonerate me from any prejudice or bias that you may think that I have against your God, religions, holy men or holy books.*

*I **know** that the minds of many of the readers of this work are not ready for the mind-blowing Truths that I have exposed in this book.*

*In many instances the Facts that I have revealed in this work will be too much for the minds of some people to accept.*

*I would like the reader to know that it is not my intention to offend anyone, I would also like the reader to know that I make no apology for the Truth and Facts that I have presented in this book. It is not I who offend the religiously enslaved; it is the intense light of Truth that continuously shines into their closed eyes that is offensive to them. It is not I who offend the religiously ignorant; it is the constant ringing of Truth in their closed ears that is offensive to them.*

*It is my sincere expectation that the intense light of Truth that is exposed between these covers will shine into the closed eyes of the religiously enslaved, so they will finally open their eyes & see the Truth and free themselves from what has been keeping them blinded; and that the constant ringing of Truth that is unleashed herein will ring in the closed ears of the religiously ignorant ,so they will unplug their ear and hear the Truth and gain the knowledge to free themselves from that which have been keeping them deaf. I know for a fact that this work will heal many of those who want to be healed of their religious enslavement, blindness and deafness, ,while others will choose to remain religiously sick; this work is for the former not the latter, for there is no hope or cure for those who refuse to be healed of their sickness. THOSE WITH EYES WILL SEE AND THOSE WITH EARS WILL HEAR!*

*I truly do not intend, with this work to set up any new religious system of belief. My only intention is to expose the Truth concerning Gods, religions, holy men & holy books to those who are truly searching for Truth.*

*I do not propose or desire to destroy, or supersede any valuable truth, precept, principle, or useful doctrine that is taught in any religious book, nor do I aim to set aside anything that can in any way prove to be practically & beneficial to all mankind from any religion. My only goal is to separate the errors from the truth, rejecting the former and retaining the latter and using this truth for the benefit for all human beings.*

*Truth cannot be destroyed, as it possesses an Omni-potency of principle that is indestructible. Like gold in the refiner's crucible, it shines the brighter with every effort to destroy it. Therefore, It must be presumed that whatever portion of any God, holy book or religion that is susceptible to destruction is false and should be destroyed & whatever remain should be preserved and be given to all mankind as a light so they and every generation to come will be enlightened and all eyes will be open & will be able see the Glory of NATURE, only after this action is accomplished will the world truly have a Real Holy Book="TRUTH". A True Religion="LOVE & Science", in essence the world will be one with the Universal Creator, "NATURE."*

*I am by no means trying to imply that I am the sole discoverer of all the truth presented in this book; some ideas, phrases, and philosophies are those of great freethinkers of the past! The torch of truth was passed down to me by the great and magnificent truth seekers of yesterday; it is my "manifest destiny" to make sure, even if it cost me my life, that the flame of truth be protected and that it be brighten by adding to it every newly discovered truths about religions, and the God concept that is revealed in the world today and then pass this now brighter torch unto the truth seekers of tomorrow.*

*Like many truth seekers and free thinkers before me, I too have done an objective and meticulous examination of the world's three major religions, their holy men and holy books and I have concluded that they are all fabrications & prevarication in the name of their Gods: Plain and simple, lies told in the name of one God or the other. And it is my duty to reveal this fact to the world.*

*So, should the faith of millions of people hereafter crumble and fall, I am not the one who is the cause. The only thing that I am guilty of is extracting the truth from the confused mass of falsehood, myths contradictions, & inconsistencies with which these religions and holy books are mixed in with and arranged the evidence in a point of light to be clearly seen and easily comprehended by all who are seeking the truth about Gods, religions, holy men and holy book; and having done this I leave the reader to judge for him or herself.*

*THE FIRST BITE OF THE FRUIT OF TRUTH IS THE  
SWEETEST MOST DELICIOUS AND MOST NUTRITIOUS  
THING KNOWN TO MANKIND; SO BE COURAGEOUS AND  
TAKE A BITE. FOR WHEN TRUTH ARRIVES ALL  
FALSEHOOD SHALL VANISH. TRUTH HAS ARRIVED!*



## AS FOR ME:

I KNOW ONLY ONE UNIVERSAL CREATOR: NATURE.  
I KNOW ONLY ONE HOLY BOOK: TRUTH/ SCIENCE  
I PRACTICE ONLY ONE RELIGION: LOVE  
I WORSHIP IN ONLY ONE PLACE: THE UNIVERSE.  
I AM A CITIZEN OF ONLY ONE COUNTRY: EARTH  
I RECOGNIZE ONLY ONE GOSPEL: BEING IN-TUNED WITH NATURE.

I KNOW THAT ALL THE FAITH/BELIEF IN THE UNIVERSE CAN'T  
CHALLENGE AN OUNCE OF TRUTH/FACT.  
I KNOW THAT NO RELIGION OR GOD IN THE UNIVERSE IS ABOVE  
TRUTH.

Life is just for living, so let us all eat, drink, be happy, love, & help each other; let us reach up with our collective minds & snatch "heaven" out of the sky and permanently anchor it here on earth, so we all can enjoy its bliss here and now, because tomorrow we all shall die: And let us leave this new heaven here on earth in a much better state than when we first snatched it out of the sky, so our children can enjoy it much more in the future than we have enjoyed it; insuring that they will never know of the diabolical place call hell, because TRUTH will have long since extinguished the flames of that mythical place. Our children will be confident in knowing that an honest, loving, & kind person has nothing to fear in this life or in any other life anywhere else!

*TRUTH WEARS NO MASK, BOWS AT NO SHRINE, SEEKS  
NEITHER APPLAUSE NOR POSITION IT ASKS ONLY A  
FAIR & UNBIASED HEARING.*

## CHAPTER 1

### THE JEWS' AND CHRISTIANS' HOLY BOOKS: THE OLD TESTAMENT EXPOSED

**CERTAIN MEN ARE PROFESSIONAL LIARS & AND WILL BE SO UNTIL THE END OF TIME. THEY WILL CONTINUE TO TELL YOU THE SAME LIES THAT THEY TOLD TO YOUR FORE-PARENTS. AVOID THESE MEN AT ALL COST THEY MAY LEAD YOU ASTRAY & CAGE YOUR BODY AND MIND IN ETERNAL IGNORANCE. IF YOU COME IN CONTACT WITH THESE MEN AND THEY TRY TO TELL YOU ONE OF THEIR STORIES, DEMAND THAT THEY SHOW YOU SOME PROOF, FACTS, OR EVIDENCE TO BACK-UP THEIR CLAIMS AND YOU WILL SEE HOW QUICKLY THEY SCATTER BACK INTO THE DARKNESS FROM WHICH THEY CAME, LIKE ROACHES WHEN LIGHT IS SUDDENLY TURNED ON THEM.**

*Philmore (AKHENATEN) Carter*

## WHO OWNS THE COPY RIGHTS TO THE BIBLE?

*If the Bible is the word of God; why is it that, it's the church and it's publishers who are the holders of the copyrights to the Bible? The copyrights should belong to their God which would in turn means that it belongs to every human being on earth.*

***Check this out:***

King James Version Public Domain in America

**New King James Version®**

Copyright © 1982, Thomas Nelson, Inc. All rights reserved.

Bible text from the New King James Version® is not to be reproduced in copies or otherwise by any means except as permitted in writing by **Thomas Nelson, Inc.**, Attn: Bible Rights and Permissions, P.O. Box 141000, Nashville, TN 37214-1000.

**New International Version**

Scripture quotations marked (NIV) are taken from the HOLY BIBLE, NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION®. NIV®. Copyright© 1973, 1978, 1984 by International Bible Society. Used by permission of **Zondervan**. All rights reserved.

**New American Standard Bible**

Scripture quotations marked (NASB) taken from the New American Standard Bible®, Copyright © 1960, 1962, 1963, 1968, 1971, 1972, 1973, 1975, 1977, 1995 by)

**English Standard Version**

Scripture quotations marked (ESV) are from The Holy Bible, English Standard Version®, copyright © 2001 by **Crossway Bibles**, a publishing ministry of Good News Publishers. Used by permission. All rights reserved.

*The Thomas Nelson publishers made hundreds of millions of dollars off the Bible since the company was founded in 1798 in Scotland. Zondervan (1931) & Lockman Foundation (1958) also made many millions of dollars of profit selling the Bible.*

---

## THE CREATION STORY EXPOSED

### {Heaven & Earth}

*Please Sit Back And Let Me Dissect The Creation Story For You.*

**GEN 1:1 In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.**

**GEN 1:2 And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.**

*The “great” prophet Moses {or whoever wrote this chapter} seems to have stumbled the minute he got started writing the Pentateuch (the first five books of the Bible) According to the writer, the earth was at one point in time without form. Did not this man know that everything in existence has a shape or form? Did not the writer know that the earth is not shapeless, that it is in fact a sphere? Plus the writer also fails to inform us as to where God resided before he created heaven: Since heaven is where the God of the Bible dwells, “Hear from heaven, your {God’s} dwelling place.” 1 Kings 8:30, where did he live before the beginning, before he created his home, heaven?*

*The Jews and Christians both claim that the God of the Bible created himself from nothing, but what they can’t explain logically, if their statement is true, is where was God before he create himself out of nothing? He had to come from somewhere to get here and he would have to be made up of some substance that already existed. Is it truly possible to emerge somewhere from nowhere, or to materialize something out of nothing? Think about it!*

*Wouldn't it have been a most wonderful thing if the author had written in the first chapter of Genesis that the earth is round in its shape and the circumference at the equator is 24,901.55 miles, also that its circumference between the north pole and the south pole is 24,859.82 miles. Wouldn't it have been even more remarkable if the great prophet had written that the earth is the third planet from the sun at a distance of over 90 million miles? Can you imagine what magnificent impact it would have made on mankind if the Bible's God had inspired his writer to record the above facts in the Bible 6,000 years ago?*

**GEN 1:3 And God said, Let there be light: and there was light.**

**GEN 1:4 And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the light from the darkness.**

*Are we to assume that prior to the creation of light, God spent an eternity in total darkness? "God saw the light, that it was good", must we conclude that God did not know that light is good, that this was the first time that God had seen light?*

*"And God divided the light from the darkness," before the creation of light, it seems that light and darkness were mixed together.*

*Did not this inspired writer know that light & darkness could never be "separated", anymore than heat and cold can be separated, as one is different from the other only in degrees?*

**GEN 1:5 And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And the evening and the morning were the first day.**

*Moses is telling us here that the first day {in fact three days see Gen: 1:13-16} came and went before the sun was created. We all know that it is the revolution of the earth upon its axis, around the sun, that causes day and night, and if there were no sun there could be no days, nights, evenings, or mornings.*

**GEN 1:16 And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also.**

**GEN 1:17 And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth**

*What "two great lights?" We all know that the sun is the "great light" that "rules" the day, but what is the "lesser light" that "rules the night?" Surely not the moon, for every 6<sup>th</sup> grader knows that the moon has no light of its own, but that it reflects the light of the sun. How could an inspired writer of God be so naive of such basic astronomy?*

*In verse 16 he wrote, "He (God) made the star also" As if our own sun isn't also a star.*

**GEN 1:26 And God said; Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.**

*The above seems to imply that there were a group of Gods-an assembly of beings who formed a joint venture to create man.*

*If man was created in God's image, why was he cursed for eating the fruit of the tree of knowledge in order to be like God? (See Gen. 3:16-19).*

*The Bible chronology clearly states that the first humans were created about 6,000 years ago, and for thousands of years the Jews and Christians alike would slaughter, and burn at the stake anyone who questioned their holy book's declaration, but such a claim is laughable in the twenty-first century; for archeologists have unearthed many human remains in Africa that are millions of years old. One has to wonder if the earth is only about 6,000 years old as the Christians and Jews claim, where did these prehistoric humans live, and who created them.*



**GEN 1:27 So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.**

*If Adam & Eve were both created in the image of God, it would be wise to suggest that God is made up of both genders, male & female, & he has human body parts: But on the other hand we can do no less but to conclude that Adam and Eve were invisible beings, because we are told that the Bible God is invisible. Plus, Adam & Eve being created in the image of God, then they must have been "human-Gods", the angels would have a difficult time telling them apart from God. Just Think!*

**GEN 2:2 And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.**

*The question is: Why an all-powerful God would need to rest? Was God tired? Also, why did it take God so long to make such a minuscule earth? If it took God seven days to make our tiny earth, how long did it take him to make the entire endless universe? It seems that God spent more time constructing this tiny earth than he did on the rest of the entire universe. Wouldn't an omnipotent God be able to construct the entire universe in the blink of an eye? The author of Isaiah (40:28) had the insight to imagine that it was impossible for an all-powerful God to get tired or weary, he reportedly wrote.*

**"Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, that the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary?"**

*Some members of the clergy suggest that Adam and Eve were cursed by God because they had sexual intercourse. My question to these clergy members is why the God of the Bible would create Adam and Eve with sexual organs & then condemned the couple when they used them to have sexual intercourse with each other?*

*That would be like God creating human beings with brains & then condemning them when they use their brains to think & reason for themselves: Oops, that is what he also did according to what the big three religions tell us.*

*I have come to the end of section one of this part, exposing the creation story. I hope this first part will helped to open your eyes a little bit more so you can differentiate between the light and darkness.*

## **NO ORIGINAL SIN NO REMISSION OF SINS:**

*Come let us reason. If there was no original sin then there would be no need for Jesus to come and die to forgive the original sin.*

*About 70% of the Christians in the world today now say that the story of Adam & Eve must not be taken as a literal story; they say it is more a symbolic or an allegorical story. The reason for them saying this is because of all the absurdities, contradictions and inconsistencies the story contains.*

*The predicament with their assertion ; is that Jesus would not have any reason to come & die for the sins of mankind, because the reason given for Jesus' coming and dying is because Adam disobeyed God and ate the fruit of knowledge after a talking snake seduced Eve. So if there was no original sin, {because the whole story is symbolic/an allegory} then there would be no need for Jesus coming to forgive mankind of any sin that is said was inherited from Adam & Eve.*

*This scenario would make more sense; because why should billions of innocent people suffer for the sin/crime a two guilty people who lived 5,000 years ago, when these billions of people were not even in existence? That would be unjust; why should the innocent and unborn pay for the sins/crimes of the guilty?*

That brings us back to Jesus; why would a just/fair God/father make his innocent son pay the price for the crimes/sins of the guilty?

So if the story of original sin is false, then Jesus' coming to pay the price for that sin is also false! As for the other 30% of Christian who say the story must be taken literally, even with all the absurdities contradictions & inconsistencies, that would mean that God sent an innocent man to die for the guilty; If this is true, then their God is unjust, either way both the 70% and the 30% are stuck between a myth and absurdity!

## THE CREATION STORY EXPOSED PART 2

(Adam & Eve)

*PART 2: Please Stay Seated While I Continue To Dissect The Creation Story For You.*

*Here we see that Moses, or whoever wrote this part of the creation story could not keep the story straight. He gives us two different and contradictory accounts of the creation story. The first of these commences at the first verse of Genesis chapter one and ends at the third verse of the second chapter. The second account starts at the fourth verse of the second chapter and continues to the end of the chapter. I am sure you will be amazed at the amount of discrepancies, inconsistencies, and contradictions between the two accounts.*

*In the first story animals were created before man:*

**GEN 1:25 And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and everything that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that it was good.**

**GEN 1:26 And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.**

**GEN 1:27 So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.**

*In the second account man was created before the animals.*

**GEN 2:4 These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the LORD God made the earth and the heavens,**

**GEN 2:5** And every plant of the field before it was in the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew: for the LORD God had not caused it to rain upon the earth, and there was not a man to till the ground **GEN 2:6** But there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground.**GEN 2:7** And the LORD God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul. **GEN 2:8** And the LORD God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed.**GEN 2:18** And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help meet for him.**GEN 2:19** And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and brought them unto Adam to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that was the name thereof.**GEN 2:20** And Adam gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for Adam there was not found an help meet for him.

*{Note: The Animals were created before woman (Eve).}*

**GEN 2:21** And the LORD God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof;

**GEN 2:22** And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, made he a woman, and brought her unto the man.

**GEN 2:23** And Adam said, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called Woman, because she was taken out of Man.

*The first story represents man and woman as being created together: as closing and completing the whole creation process.*

**GEN 1:27** So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.

*The second represents the woman as being created after man.*

**GEN 2:18** And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help meet for him.

**GEN 2:19** And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and brought them unto Adam to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that was the name thereof.**GEN 2:20** And Adam gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for Adam there was not found an help meet for him.

**GEN 2:21** And the LORD God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof;

**GEN 2:22** And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, made he a woman, and brought her unto the man.

**GEN 2:23** And Adam said, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called Woman, because she was taken out of Man.

*Let us pause here for a second to analyze verses 22 and 23 , the making of Eve: If Eve was made from Adam's rib, where did Eve's vagina and womb come from since males do not posses these body parts? We would have to assume that Adam was a hermaphrodite and God in addition to taking the rib from Adam he also took these female parts from him and attached them to Eve making her a woman. For it is impossible to get a female out of a 100% male, that's like creating something out of nothing...Oops I forgot God already did that to himself. Just think about it.*

*The earth emerges from water and is therefore saturated with water.*

**GEN 1:9** And God said, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry land appear: and it was so.

*The earth is at first a dry plain.*

**GEN 2:5** And every plant of the field before it was in the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew: for the LORD God had not caused it to rain upon the earth, and there was not a man to till the ground.

*The birds and the beast are created before man:*

**GEN 1:20** And God said, Let the waters bring forth abundantly the moving creature that hath life, and fowl that may fly above the earth in the open firmament of heaven.

**GEN 1:21** And God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

**GEN 1:22** And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth.

**GEN 1:23** And the evening and the morning were the fifth day.

**GEN 1:24** And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.

**GEN 1:25** And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

**GEN 1:26** And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

*Man was created before the birds and the beast:*

**GEN 2:7** And the LORD God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

**GEN 2:8** And the LORD God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed.

**GEN 2:9** And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

**GEN 2:10** And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads.

**GEN 2:11** The name of the first is Pison: that is it which compasseth the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold;

**GEN 2:12** And the gold of that land is good: there is bdellium and the onyx stone.

**GEN 2:13** And the name of the second river is Gihon: the same is it that compasseth the whole land of Ethiopia.

**GEN 2:14** And the name of the third river is Hiddekel: that is it which goeth toward the east of Assyria. And the fourth river is Euphrates.

**GEN 2:15** And the LORD God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it.

**GEN 2:16** And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat:

**GEN 2:17** But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

**GEN 2:18** And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help meet for him.

**GEN 2:19** And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and brought them unto Adam to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that was the name thereof.

*All creatures are made out of the water:*

**GEN 1:20** And God said, Let the waters bring forth abundantly the moving creature that hath life, and fowl that may fly above the earth in the open firmament of heaven.

*All creatures are made out of the ground:*



**GEN 2:19** And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and brought them unto Adam to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that was the name thereof.

*I wonder how many years did it take Adam to name the billions of creatures on the earth?*

*Man is created in the image of God:*

**GEN 1:27** So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.

*Man is made out of dust of the ground, and is merely animated with the breath of life, and it is only after his eating of the forbidden fruit that God said, "Behold, the man has become as one of us, to know good and evil."*

**GEN 2:7** And the LORD God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

**GEN 3:22** And the LORD God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever:

*"One of us?" (ver.22). The author's admits in the above verse that he unmistakably recognizes the existence of many Gods, for he makes his God say, "Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil:" And so he evidently implies the existence of other similar beings, to whom he attributes immortality and insight into the difference between good and evil. It seems that the creator, in the author's eyes was the head God, but he was not the only God.*

*Man is the lord of the whole earth.*

**GEN 1:28** And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

*Man is merely placed in the Garden of Eden to “dress it and to keep it.*

**GEN 2:8** And the LORD God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed.

**GEN 2:9** And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

**GEN 2:10** And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads.

**GEN 2:11** The name of the first is Pison: that is it which compasseth the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold;

**GEN 2:12** And the gold of that land is good: there is bdellium and the onyx stone.

**GEN 2:13** And the name of the second river is Gihon: the same is it that compasseth the whole land of Ethiopia.

**GEN 2:14** And the name of the third river is Hiddekel: that is it which goeth toward the east of Assyria. And the fourth river is Euphrates.

**GEN 2:15** And the LORD God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it.

*Verse 13 above hints that the author believes that the Garden of Eden was located somewhere in Africa in the vicinity of the country of Ethiopia in Africa.*

**GEN 2:16** And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat:  
**GEN 2:17** But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

*In the above verse; how could Adam have known what the word "die" meant before there had been any death in the world?*

*Did Adam not know that it is impossible to hide from an all-knowing God? (V: 8) & if God is omniscient, why was he asking his creation the following frivolous questions? The Lord God called unto Adam, said unto him, "Where art thou? "And he (God) said "who told thee that you was naked?" "Have you eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded you that you should not eat?" And the Lord God said unto the woman, "What is this you have done?"*

*Why would God ask Eve such Question, did he not know all things before the world was created?*

*Please read below:*

**GEN 3:8** And they heard the voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: and Adam and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the LORD God amongst the trees of the garden.

**GEN 3:9** And the LORD God called unto Adam, and said unto him, Where art thou?

**GEN 3:10** And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, and I was afraid, because I was naked; and I hid myself.

**GEN 3:11** And he said, Who told thee that thou wast naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat?

**GEN 3:12** And the man said, The woman whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat.

**GEN 3:13** And the LORD God said unto the woman, What is this that thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.

*Moses tells us of a walking voice.*

**GEN 3:8** And they heard the voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: and Adam and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the LORD God amongst the trees of the garden.

*As for me, I have heard voices of people, but I swear I have never seen the legs on any voice.*

*In cursing the talking serpent the writer tells us that God said:*

**GEN 3:14** And the LORD God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life:

*Is God insinuating in the above verse that 5,000 year ago snakes walked upright? Was the physical construction of the serpent different from those we see today, also do snakes eat dust?*

*In Genesis chapter 3 verse 21 the author informed us that the creator of the earth was also, the world first tailor.*

**GEN 3:21** Unto Adam also and to his wife did the LORD God make coats of skins, and clothed them.

*It is very difficult to imagine an omnipotent God sitting in the Garden of Eden with needle and thread sewing clothes.*

**FACT:** *It would be reasonable to imagine that neither Adam nor Eve had a navel, being that they had no mother; no mother means no umbilical cord, no umbilical cord means no belly button.*

**FACT:** *Nowhere in the book of Genesis does it state that the devil and the serpent are one and the same; in fact the word "devil" does not appear anywhere in Genesis.*

**FACT:** *Nowhere in the Bible does it state the "forbidden fruit" was an apple.*

*After studying the stories of the creation & of the fall of man, according to Moses or whoever wrote the first book of the Bible, I have concluded that they are not truthful. It is obvious that these stories are mythical tales, or allegorical stories made up by men who add the name of a God for authentication of the stories. I must also point out that nowhere in the Bible does it state that Moses is the author of any of the books that the Jews and Christians attributed to him.*

*I can do no less but to reject with great skepticism, the chronicle of the creation as told by the author of the first book of the Bible.*

*For if the story is to be accepted as fact it would seem to illustrate that their Almighty God is (a) not All-knowing (b) not all power-full (c) that man was made from dust. (d) that God made woman from the rib of man (e) that a snake once spoke, and at one time walked upright (f) that the All- powerful God needed to rest (g) that God is a tailor, a farmer, a butcher, & a surgeon (h) that the All- knowing God did not know that the earth is round, that our sun is star& that God was ignorant of the fact that the moon has no light of its own.*

*Below are a few questions that the author needs to answer, concerning his out of this world story:*

**(A)***How could Adam and Eve be morally responsible for committing sin when they were ignorant of the distinction between good and evil until after they had acquired the knowledge by eating the fruit?*

**(B)***Why did God put His tree in the garden if he did not want Adam & Eve to eat from it; being all-knowing God would have known the couple would have tasted the fruit, before He even created the earth? It seems as if God put the tree there to tempt the couple.*

**(C)***Who made the serpent (i.e. the devil) and why?*

*(D) Why did God not warn Adam and Eve about the serpent?*

*Why did he not watch the serpent and protect Adam & Eve from it, instead of kicking man out of the garden, why did an All-loving God not keep the snake away from the garden?*

*(E) Wasn't Eve surprise to hear a snake speak? Was it a normal occurrence for serpents to speak, 5,000 years ago?*

*These are just a few of the questions that the author of Genesis failed to answer in his book.*

*Here is an unfulfilled prophecy made by the All-knowing God? Moses/the writer of Genesis tells us that God commanded Adam saying.*

**GEN 2:16 And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat:**

**GEN 2:17 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.**

*If Moses/writer is correct then God made an unfulfilled prophecy concerning Adam; because Adam did not die in the day, which he ate the fruit in fact according to the author himself, Adam lived to a ripe old age of 930 years old.*

**GEN 5:5 And all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years: and he died.**

*It seems according to the author that the serpent was more accurate than God concerning the above prophecy "Ye shall not surely die" said the talking snake.*

*V: 4" God's threat of an immediate death was a falsehood, while the statement of the serpent was perfectly true. Very shocking indeed!*

**GEN 3:4 And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:**

**GEN 3:5 For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as Gods, knowing good and evil.**

*The Christians and the Jews try their best to deflect this dilemma, by saying that God was not referring to a physical death, but rather a spiritual one. The problem with that excuse is that there is no verse in the Bible to support such claim. Plus if God meant "spiritual death", {whatever that means} then why did he not plainly say so?*

*FACT: Nowhere in Genesis can it be found where God forbids Eve from eating the forbidden fruit: As a matter of fact she was not even created out of Adam's rib, when God gave the order not to eat of the fruit. God only informed Adam not to eat the fruit!*

*Why was the tree allowed to bear fruits in the first place?*

*In concluding this 3 part dissection, I ask the reader to imagine, if he/she can, an infinite wise God being defeated in his grand scheme of creation by a crawling & cunning serpent that he created. An all-knowing God who could not prevent the fall of man: when he knew beforehand what would happen and he went ahead and allowed it to take place, without making the slightest effort to prevent it from happening, then he holds all of mankind responsible for the sins of Adam & Eve when we were not even there. I truly believe that the innocent should not suffer for the deeds of the guilty. If what the author of the book of Genesis wrote about his God is true then such a God is very incompetent.*

## THE CREATION STORY EXPOSED PART 3

### (CAIN & ABLE)

**Below is part 3 of my dissection of Genesis:**

*Come let us now examine the story of Cain and Able according to the author[Moses?] of Genesis 4: 1-26 I will point out some of the obvious flaws in this story for you to see for yourself.*

*In chapter 4 of Genesis Moses records the story of Cain and Able, the first two children of Adam & Eve, he informs us that Cain murdered his brother Able & by doing so he was cursed by God. Here again I will unveil some more of Moses' childlike blunders*

*(1)In verse 12 God cursed Cain telling him that he would be a ,“**Fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth,**” but if we look at verse 17 we noticed that the opposite is true, Cain lived a settled life and was far from being a “fugitive and a vagabond” **GEN 4:17 And Cain knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare Enoch: and he builded a city, and called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Enoch.***

*(2) “And Cain knew his wife” v: 17. The big question is: where did Cain's wife come from & who were her parents? She could not have been the daughter of Adam & Eve, for the writer tells us in verse 25 that **GEN 4:25 “And Adam knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and called his name Seth: For God, said she, hath appointed me another seed instead of Abel, whom Cain slew.***

*Eve was so elated she asserted, “For God said he hath appointed me another seed {who was a male} instead of Able, whom Cain slew.” This birth occurred after Cain met his wife, therefore Cain's wife could not have been his sister.*

*This proves that Adam & Eve were not the first two people on earth, if this story is to be believed; because being that Cain's wife was not*



*his sister, she then also had another mother and father & her parents also had parents who were not Adam and Eve.*

*(3) If Cain's wife was his sister as some people suggest, then he was guilty of incest, also Adam & Eve & their sons and daughters would have populated the earth by committing incest.*

**GEN 4:17 And Cain knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare Enoch: and he builded a city, and called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Enoch.**

*(4)Why would Cain need to build a "city", when there were only three people to inhabit it? Where did he find masons & carpenters to build his city?*

*(5)Why did God protect Cain the murderer, but not Able the innocent victim?*

**"And the LORD said unto him, therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold. And the LORD set a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him should kill him")? Gen: 4:15**

**GEN 4:14 Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the earth; and from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to pass, that every one that findeth me shall slay me.**

*(6)Who was the "any" (v.4:15) that was going to find Cain & slay him if there were only three people alive on earth besides Cain; Adam, Eve & Seth?*

*(7)Did God not know that Cain would become a murderer? If He is an omniscient God, then he knew of the murder before it took place and did not prevent it from happening then that would make God an accessory to murder. We must conclude that this story, as well as the creation myth is an outrageous lie told in the name of some imaginary God.*

## THE OUTLANDISH FLOOD STORY:

**Below is Part 4 of my dissection of the book of Genesis.**

*I will now carefully analyze and dissect the outlandish flood story that is recorded in the book of Genesis {chapters, 6:1-22: Gen.7:1-24: Gen.8:1-22 & Gen.9:1-29}, using only the words of the story and common sense as my only weapon to expose some of the many flaws in this tale.*

*In the story the author tells us a tale of a world-wide flood and a man named Noah. Let us inspect these few chapters to see if it was an inspired man, a fiction writer, or an insane person who penned them.*

*First and foremost there are a few questions that the writer did not answer in his story, such as, (1) Why would an all- knowing God not know that his creation {i.e. men} would become evil men, & prevent them from becoming such? (2) Why would God need to repent {Gen.6:6} did God commit a sin? (3) Who were the mothers of the sons of God who marry the daughters of men; is God the biological father of these sons; was Jesus one of these sons of God who marry the daughters of men? {See 6:1-4} (4) How did Noah warn the other people who were living in other parts of the world { China, Japan, Australia, North and South America etc} about the soon coming worldwide flood ? (5) In verse 6:3 by saying "He {man} also is flesh" it seems that God is suggesting that, he {God} is also made of flesh; was God made of flesh?*

*In the below verses we read that right before the great flood how the “sons of God” married and had children with human-women; the writer unequivocally states that these beings were sons of God; if they were angels or any other heavenly creature he would have said so. For anyone to assume that these sons of God were anything else would be pure speculation and conjecture on their part, such an assumption would be totally contrary to what the author recorded.*

**GEN 6:1 And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them,**

**GEN 6:2 That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose.**

*Furthermore the writer of the Gospel of Mark 12:25 tells us that Jesus said that angels don’t get married “For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are as the angels which are in heaven.”*

**GEN 6:3 And the LORD said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years.**

**GEN 6:4 There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown.**

*The author tells us that God decides, just before the flood, to limit the life span of man to 120 years.*

**GEN 6:3 And the LORD said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years.**

*Now let us see if the above statement pans out:*

**GEN 9:29 And all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years: and he died.**

**GEN 11:11 And Shem lived after he begat Arphaxad five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.**

**GEN 11:13 And Arphaxad lived after he begat Salah four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.**

**GEN 11:15 And Salah lived after he begat Eber four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.**

**GEN 11:17 And Eber lived after he begat Peleg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.**

**GEN 11:19 And Peleg lived after he begat Reu two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.**

**GEN 11:21 And Reu lived after he begat Serug two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters**

*As you can plainly see by the "biblical evidence above", the author is telling us that after the flood that the descendants of Noah had an average life span ranging from 148 to 500 years. Who are we to believe is telling us the truth, God with his 120 years promise, or his inspired writer who said that after the flood some men lived 148 -500 years?*

## TWO DIFFERENT ACCOUNTS OF THE FLOOD STORY.

*Just as the author of the creation story did; the author of the flood story gives us two contradictory accounts of his story: Let's examine some of these inconsistencies.*

*Noah was to take one pair of each species on the ark with him.*

**GEN 6:19 And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep them alive with thee; they shall be male and female.**

*Not so says chapter 7: 2-3. Read for yourself.*

**GEN 7:2 Of every clean beast thou shalt take to thee by sevens, the male and his female: and of beasts that are not clean by two, the male and his female.**

**GEN 7:3 Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.**

*{How would Noah have known which animals were clean and which were not before those Laws of Moses were given by God.}*

*Rainwater is given as the only cause of the flood:*

**GEN 7:4 For yet seven days, and I will cause it to rain upon the earth forty days and forty nights; and every living substance that I have made will I destroy from off the face of the earth.**

*The flood is given a double cause :{ rain and sea/ocean water}*

**GEN 8:2 The fountains also of the deep and the windows of heaven were stopped, and the rain from heaven was restrained.**

*{One is left to wonder where is the "windows of heaven" located? Doesn't rain come from the clouds?}*

*If we are to believe this writer, the All- powerful & All-knowing God conceived an imperfect plan which failed miserably, his God then experienced wrath at his failure and with insensate cruelty decided to destroy his own creation. Is it possible for a perfect God to make mistakes?*

**GEN 6:6 And it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart.**

**GEN 6:7 And the LORD said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them.**

*I do find it incomprehensible how an omniscient and omnipotent God could make a mistake and then damn the mistake by destroying it, when he knew beforehand that his little creation experiment would be an utterly failure. The author must have been drunk when he wrote the above statements.*

### **A Very Large- Small Boat?**

**GEN 6:15 And this is the fashion which thou shalt make it of: The length of the ark shall be three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits.**

**GEN 6:16 A window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; with lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it.**

*Are we to believe that one pair each {or seven pairs depending on which version of the story you believe} of all the animals on earth fitted on an ark the size of the above measurement, 300 cubits in length(about 450 feet) 50 cubits wide ( about 75 feet) and 30 cubits high (about 45 feet)?*

**GEN 6:21 And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.**

*There are tens of millions of different species of animals in the world today, it would have been totally impossible for all of those animals to fit on a boat of that size. Where did Noah get the hundreds of thousands of different types of food to feed these millions of creatures, how long did it take him to gather this hundreds of tons of food, where on this tiny ark did he store all this food?*

*Let us take the six elephants for example (two of each species,) these six elephants would consume almost two tons of food in three days. Noah would have to have the storage space for about twenty tons of food just for these six elephants. The fourteen species of rhinoceroses {note: There were over one hundred species of rhinoceroses in the world in the past} would eat one thousand tons of food, the goats, horse, sheep, donkeys, and all the other animals would require at least three thousand tons more food to last them till the end of the voyage (over a year compare Gen 7:11 & 8:14). The food alone could not have fit into a vessel that size. I would also like to know who cleaned up after all these millions of animals when they relieve themselves of their bodily waste & where did Noah store the feces from all these animals? How did he capture the many pairs of species whales & sharks, and where on the boat did he keep them, and all the pairs of all the other sea creatures? What was the cause of death for all the billions other sea creatures that were left in the sea, did they all drown? How did he capture the billions of insects, how did he keep track of them especially the many pairs of termite species whose main source of nutrition is wood, the very material that the ark was made of.*

*Did Noah also have a pair of penguins (the flightless birds native to Antarctica,) a pair of kangaroos (native only to Australia,) or a pair of polar bears how about a pair of panda bears {native only to China} on his ark? If so, how did they get to the Middle East where Noah was?*

*It is hard to comprehend that the ark was only three stories high and only had one 22 inch window for ventilation and one door for exit for all the millions of animals.*

**GEN 6:16 A window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; with lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it.**

*The writer in the below verses is trying to convince us that the entire earth was covered with only 27 feet of water (15 cubits). Did Noah get out of the ark to measure the depth of the water? Was the water 27 feet on top of the hills and 27 feet in the valleys at the same time? Example: Did the 27 feet of water also cover the top of Mount Everest, which is over 29 thousand feet high, and was also 27 feet in the valley at the foot of that mountain at the same? Maybe the water sloped with the land instead of going to the lowest point.*

**GEN 7:19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high hills, that were under the whole heaven, were covered.**  
**GEN 7:20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered.**

*When did the earth become dry after the flood? Was it the first month?*

**GEN 8:13 And it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in the first month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dry.**

*Or was it the second month?*

**GEN 8:14 And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth dried.**

*With the above evidence that I have presented, I know that like I did with the creation story I have also proven without a shadow of a doubt that the story of Noah's flood is also a myth.*



*I can understand how such a bizarre, & ridiculous story may have been accepted as a true story by uneducated, illiterate, gullible people who were living 2,000 years ago, 1,000 years ago, 500 years ago, I can even understand how some religious brain washed people could believe such a story 100 years ago; but there is no excuse for anyone living in the twenty-first century to believe such a childish tale. Any adult living in the twenty-first century who still believes that this flood story as being 100% true, is either a lunatic, religiously brain-washed, a hypocrite to him/her self, a liar ,or all of these rolled into one!*

## DID NOAH HAVE A CELL PHONE?

Have you ever wondered how did Noah warn the people living around the world about the coming worldwide deadly flood? Noah's God told him that he should warn the people about the devastating flood that is to come. The question is how Noah informed the millions of people who were living around the world. Did he call them on an ancient phone, did he have a conference call with them, or did he write them all letters or send them e-mails?

We must all admit that 4,500 years ago there was no way Noah could have warned the entire world about the flood, even if he wanted to. And because of Noah's failure to warn the world, it would mean that millions of people were killed by God without getting his warning to change their evil ways of living, and that is simply not fair. Why would an All-loving, All-merciful God slaughter millions of people {and animals} when he knew that these people did not get his message from Noah?

*Oh I think I got it!*

Maybe Noah did warn the people of the world about God's flood: I think he did it while he was gathering the pairs of animals to put in his ark. He must have warned the people of Australia when he went there to collect the kangaroos ; he must have warn the people of China when he went there to collect the pair of panda bears, he most have warned the Eskimos when he went to the North Pole to get the polar bears. I am sure that he told the Native North Americans about this world-wide flood when he went there to capture the two buffalos.

Then he travel down to South America and told those people of the flood, took his two llamas and left for Europe where he got a pair of horses, he must have then ridden those horses to India where he captured the pair of Bangle tigers, then he had to go into the heart of Africa to warn all the people there of the flood & then captured a pair of lions and zebras.

After Noah came back to the Middle East with all these animals {plus billions of others, because many of these animals were not native to the Middle East} and from warning millions of the people, he loaded the billions of species of animals and their millions of tons of different types of food that would last them for 40 days{ or was it a year?} and nights onto a boat, that was the size of a small house, along with his family and waited for the sky to open up and water to start falling down on the earth.

I have to confess I don't know which country Noah got the many pairs of termites' species from and what kind of food he fed them, being that termite's main source of nutrition is wood. How did Noah stop them from eating his boat?

We have to ask ourselves what crime or sin did the rest of the billions of animals, insects, and plants commit for God to kill them along with the humans? If God wanted to kill all the humans he could have done so by giving all of them heart-attacks and that would have saved the innocent babies animals, insects, and plants.

## **THE WORLD WOULD HAVE BEEN A MUCH BETTER PLACE IF GOD HAD JUST:**

The world would have been a much better place if God had just prevented his talking snake from entering the Garden of Eden; if he could not prevent the snake from entering the garden he could have at least warned the naked couple about this sly creature.

Instead of punishing the naked couple for wanted to acquire knowledge; he should have rewarded them for their quest of truth.

Instead of tempting the naked couple by planting a tree of knowledge in the midst of the garden; he should have told them that all knowledge can be acquired by using their brains.

Instead of cursing & evicting the couple from their garden paradise home; God should have not only curse, and evict the serpent, he should have killed him. Mankind would now be living in peace, love and harmony.

Wouldn't it have been much better if God had helped the builders of the tower of Babel; instead of confusing them?

We must all agree that instead of drowning in a worldwide flood millions of his children who disobeyed him, {what kind of father would commit such a horrific act?} God should have said, "Let there be no sin" right after he said, "Let there be light" when he created the world.

Whenever my children disobey me I never ever think of drowning them; I just instruct them what the right thing is, then I hug them, kiss them, and tell them how much I love them.

It would have been more God-like if Jehovah did not sanctioned and co-signed the thousands of diabolical acts committed by Moses, Joshua, David, and all his other holy men, such crimes as child rape, genocide, cannibalism, slavery, torture, and other crimes against nature and humanity an All good, All-merciful God, All-loving and All kind God would have condemned these horrific acts in the strongest terms instead of endorsing them.

Instead of sending his innocent “heavenly son” to earth to be slaughtered by naive mankind who did not comprehend his son’s strange teachings that he was the son of God. He should have sent his only begotten son to teach humanity how to feed themselves forever, how to cure all sicknesses and diseases, how to prevent slavery, prevent wars, end child abuse, rape, oppression and so on and so forth; without him revealing to people that he was the son of God. What good did God sacrificing his innocent son do, Isn’t human-beings now 10 times more sinful today than they ever were before he came? Before Jesus came men used slingshots & swords and today men use AK-47s & nuclear bombs.

Instead of making the horrifying place call hell to roast billions of his children forever; surely an All-merciful, all kind God, all-knowing, all- forgiving God could have come up with a better solution to the problem of his disobedient children.

After all he was the one who created these children and he knew everything that they were going to do before he created the world. So why was God disappointed or surprised when these children did what he already knew what they were going to do before the world was created?

The world today would have been a much better place if the Bible's God had taken the above simple actions thousands of years ago.

## ARE YOU AN EDUCATED RELIGIOUS FOOL?

The total fools can be forgiven when they say that the Bible has no mistakes in it; because they are total fools.

The uneducated fools have a good excuse when they believe that the Bible contains no contradictions; because they are uneducated fools.

The Idiots have a good excuse for preaching that the Bible contains no inconsistencies; because they are idiots.

The buffoon has every right to proclaim that the Bible is the most perfect book ever written; because he is a buffoon.

The imbeciles cannot help themselves when they say that Bible science is exact science; because they are imbeciles.

My question is what justification, or excuse do you who are capable of reading and comprehending this, you who call yourselves educated, intelligent and enlightened, have for saying that, "The Bible has no mistakes, no inconsistencies, the most perfect book ever written, & contains exact science", after using your education to read and reason out the below Bible verses and hundreds of others like them?

*Concerning Bible Science: The sun orbits the earth, the earth has 4 corners, has a foundation & does not move, and thinking is done with your heart.*

- The sun also rises, and the sun goes down, and haste to his place where he arose. Eccl. 1:5**
- And when the sun was going down. Genesis 15:12**
- And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down. Genesis 15:17**
- The sun was risen upon the earth. Genesis 19:23**

- his hands were steady until the going down of the sun.  
Exodus 17:11-12 1:5
- The foundations of the earth are the LORD's; upon them he has set the world. 1 Sam 2:8
- He set the earth on its foundations; it can never be moved. Psalm 104:5
- dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth.  
Isaiah 11:12

*Here we see the Son of God {Jesus} failing to comprehend basic anatomy: He doesn't know what the heart is for.*

**MT 15:18 But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.**

**MT 15:19 For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:**

*Concerning Bible inconsistencies, contradictions, & absurdities:*

- God is a man of war! Ex 15:3.

**The LORD is a man of war: the LORD is his name**

- *The All-loving & All-kind God is the creator of evil!*

**"I {JEHOVAH GOD} form the light, and create darkness: I MAKE PEACE and I CREATED EVIL: I the LORD does all these things.} Isaiah 45:7**

- *A deceiving God!*

**And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing, I the LORD have deceived that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Israel. Ezek 14:9**

- *God is the original hater!*

**"And I {God} hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. {By the way what dragons is God talking about? Didn't God know that dragons are mythical creatures made up by man?} Malachi 1:3**

- *A lying Jesus?*



**Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God. John 20:17**

*Why would Jesus instruct her to go and tell his brethren that he had already ascended unto the father/God when he had not done so? This is a lie!}*

• *David killed 700 charioteers. 2 Sam 10:18*

**And the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew the men of seven hundred chariots of the Syrians, and forty thousand horsemen, and smote Shobach the captain of their host, who died there.**

*David killed 7000 charioteers 1Chron.19:18.*

**But the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew of the Syrians seven thousand men which fought in chariots, and forty thousand footmen, and killed Shophach the captain of the host.**

• *Solomon had 40,000 stalls of horses. 1 Kings 4:26*

**And Solomon had forty thousand stalls of horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.**

*Solomon only had 4,000 stalls of horses. 2 Chron. 9:25*

**And Solomon had four thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen; whom he bestowed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.**

• *How many horsemen did David Capture 700? 2 Sam 8:4*

**And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and David houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them for an hundred chariots.**

*It was 7000 say 1Chron. 18:4*

**And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: David also houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them an hundred chariots.**

*The Bible is trying to tell us that insects have four legs: {all insects have 6 legs}*

**There are, however, some winged creatures that WALK ON ALL FOURS that you may eat: those that have jointed legs for hopping on the ground. Of these you may eat any kind of locust, katydid, cricket or grasshopper. But all other winged creatures that have FOUR LEGS you are to detest. Leviticus 11:21-23 .**

*The Bible tells us that bats are not mammals, but are instead birds:*

**These are the birds you are to detest and not eat because they are detestable: the eagle, the vulture, the black vulture, the red kite, any kind of black kite, any kind of raven, the horned owl, the screech owl, the gull, any kind of hawk, the little owl, the cormorant, the great owl, the white owl, the desert owl, the osprey, the stork, any kind of heron, the hoopoe and the bat,” Leviticus 11:13-19.**

*•The Bible tries to convince us that the moist trail that we see behind a snail/slug is because it is melting away as it travels along.*

**Like a slug melting away as it moves along, like a stillborn child, may they not see the sun. Psalm 58:8.**

*•God inspired the men who wrote the Bible to tell us that rabbits chew their cuds.*

**The rabbit, though it chews the cud, does not have a split hoof; it is unclean for you. Leviticus 11:6.**

**Conclusion:** *The above points are just a few of the hundreds of obvious contradictions, inconsistencies, mistakes, faults and absurdities that can be found in the book called the Bible.*

*So I ask you again after reading and reasoning out the above points, how can any educated, intelligent, or enlightened human-being living in the twenty-first century still proclaim that the Bible has no contradiction, no inconsistencies, no mistakes, & no absurdities , that it is the most perfect book ever written?*

*If you believe that you are an educated, intelligent, & an enlightened person and you still declare that the Bible is the most perfect book ever written and contains no mistakes, no faults, no contradictions, no myths, no inconsistencies etc: You are mistaken about the assessment of yourself , what you really are is not only an educated fool, you are a total fool, an idiot, a buffoon and an imbecile all rolled into one!*

## **THE TOWER OF BABEL STORY EXPOSED**

### **Genesis 11: 1-9 K.J.V**

**GEN 11:1 And the whole earth was of one language, and of one speech.**

**GEN 11:2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed from the east, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar; and they dwelt there.**

**GEN 11:3 And they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for stone, and slime had they for mortar.**

**GEN 11:4 And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, whose top may reach unto heaven; and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.**

**GEN 11:5 And the LORD came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded.**

**GEN 11:6 And the LORD said, Behold, the people is one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do.**

**GEN 11:7 Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech.**

**GEN 11:8 So the LORD scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city.**

**GEN 11:9 Therefore is the name of it called Babel; because the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth: and**

**from thence did the LORD scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.**

*Above in verse 5 we see God not knowing what man was up to, He had to go down to see what was going on. Why would an All-knowing God be making inquiries?*

**GEN 11:7 Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech. GEN 11:4 And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, whose top may reach unto heaven; and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.**

*How high was this tower going to be & was God really panicking that the tower could really reach his heaven? If not, why did he (or should I say they) say, "let us go down, and there confound their language." How many Gods are there? Did God need assistance to confuse man?*

**GEN 11:6 And the LORD said, Behold, the people is one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do.**

**GEN 11:7 Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech.**

*How did the writer know that God, or the Gods uttered the above words was the writer present to hear the discussion between the Gods?*

**GEN 11:1 And the whole earth was of one language, and of one speech.**

*Verse 1 of chapter 11 informs us that "the whole earth was of one language and speech" but if the writer would take the time and peek back at his own writing he would have spotted his blunder.*

**GEN 10:4** And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim.

**GEN 10:5** By these were the isles of the Gentiles divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations

**GEN 10:20** These are the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their countries, and in their nations.

**GEN 10:31** These are the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

*Either the world was of one language (i.e. Tongue) when the tower was being built, or it had many different languages before the tower. One of these statements is false and the other is correct, they can't both be true and because we can't tell which is which we should reject the author as a fabricator.*

## ABRAHAM THE HOLY PIMP?

*The Bible story of the Hebrew Jews begins with Abram, who is said to have been born in the town of Ur around 1950 [??]B.C. Abram married his beautiful half-sister Saria. After the marriage God told Abram to leave the land of his birth, and to go on the stroll with his new bride, for God intends to make Abram the father of a great nation. Abram did just as God told him to do and left his home. He left with nothing much, because there was a great famine in the land of Ur. It seems as if Abram and his wife were starting to get hungry and thirsty, so he decided to migrate to the flourishing kingdom of Egypt to pimp out his beautiful sister-wife to the Pharaoh for as much loot as he could get.*

*Once in Egypt, Abraham turned his sister-wife Saria over to the Pharaoh as his harem's sex slave and for this he was rewarded with, the treatment of a visiting dignitary because of his wife,{ oh I almost forgot to tell you this little tidbit, Abram conveniently did not inform the Pharaoh that the beautiful prostitute was also his wife. If the pharaoh had known that he would have never went for the deal} anyway, many oxen, donkeys, asses, camels, goats, sheep and a whole lot of gold and silver was the payment Abraham received for pimping out his sister-wife. There is no indication that Abram gave any of the reward to his wife for her work of laying on her back for the Pharaoh. Just like a typical pimp.*

*With all the loot and live stock that Abram received from his first mission as a pimp, the Hebrew /Jewish family was now well on its way to being a rich family on the face of the earth: But wait, Abram did not stop there, he pimped out his wife again!*

*This time the holy incestuous couple changed their names in order to pull off their pimping scam again.*

*I guess they changed their names just in case the Pharaoh was spreading the news about this new pimp in town who was “tricking” off his wife as his sister and then overcharging the innocent johns for the service. Abram changed his name to Abraham and his sister-wife changed her name to Sarah, then they went on to pimp’s and prostitute’s job number two, to trick king Abimelek.*

*You can read the main parts of the holy subterfuge of the Hebrew ~~pimp~~ patriarch of the world three major religions below.*

### ***Abraham’s Pimp game #1 Genesis 12:11-20 {NIV}***

**As he was about to enter Egypt, he said to his wife Sarai, “I know what a beautiful woman you are. <sup>12</sup> When the Egyptians see you, they will say, ‘This is his wife.’ Then they will kill me but will let you live. <sup>13</sup> Say you are my sister, so that I will be treated well for your sake and my life will be spared because of you.”**

**<sup>14</sup> When Abram came to Egypt, the Egyptians saw that Sarai was a very beautiful woman. <sup>15</sup> And when Pharaoh’s officials saw her, they praised her to Pharaoh, and she was taken into his palace. <sup>16</sup> He treated Abram well for her sake, and Abram acquired sheep and cattle, male and female donkeys, male and female servants, and camels. <sup>17</sup> But the LORD inflicted serious diseases on Pharaoh and his household because of Abram’s wife Sarai. <sup>18</sup> So Pharaoh summoned Abram. “What have you done to me?” he said. “Why didn’t you tell me she was your wife? <sup>19</sup> Why did you say, ‘She is my sister,’ so that I took her to be my wife? Now then, here is your wife. Take her and go!” <sup>20</sup> Then Pharaoh gave orders about Abram to his men, and they sent him on his way, with his wife and everything he had.**

**So Abram went up from Egypt to the Negev, with his wife and everything he had, and Lot went with him. <sup>2</sup> Abram had become very wealthy in livestock and in silver and gold. Genesis 13:1-2**



## *Abraham's pimp game #2 Genesis 20 {NIV}*

### *Abraham and Abimelek*

**20** Now Abraham moved on from there into the region of the Negev and lived between Kadesh and Shur. For a while he stayed in Gerar, <sup>2</sup> and there Abraham said of his wife Sarah, "She is my sister." Then Abimelek king of Gerar sent for Sarah and took her.

<sup>3</sup> But God came to Abimelek in a dream one night and said to him, "You are as good as dead because of the woman you have taken; she is a married woman."

<sup>4</sup> Now Abimelek had not gone near her, so he said, "Lord, will you destroy an innocent nation? <sup>5</sup> Did he not say to me, 'She is my sister,' and didn't she also say, 'He is my brother'? I have done this with a clear conscience and clean hands."

<sup>6</sup> Then God said to him in the dream, "Yes, I know you did this with a clear conscience, and so I have kept you from sinning against me. That is why I did not let you touch her. <sup>7</sup> Now return the man's wife, for he is a prophet, and he will pray for you and you will live. But if you do not return her, you may be sure that you and all who belong to you will die."

<sup>8</sup> Early the next morning Abimelek summoned all his officials, and when he told them all that had happened, they were very much afraid. <sup>9</sup> Then Abimelek called Abraham in and said, "What have you done to us? How have I wronged you that you have brought such great guilt upon me and my kingdom? You have done things to me that should never be done." <sup>10</sup> And Abimelek asked Abraham, "What was your reason for doing this?"

<sup>11</sup> Abraham replied, “I said to myself, ‘There is surely no fear of God in this place, and they will kill me because of my wife.’ <sup>12</sup> Besides, she really is my sister, the daughter of my father though not of my mother; and she became my wife. <sup>13</sup> And when God had me wander from my father’s household, I said to her, ‘This is how you can show your love to me: Everywhere we go, say of me, “He is my brother.”’”

<sup>14</sup> Then Abimelek brought sheep and cattle and male and female slaves and gave them to Abraham, and he returned Sarah his wife to him. <sup>15</sup> And Abimelek said, “My land is before you; live wherever you like.”

<sup>16</sup> To Sarah he said, “I am giving your brother a thousand shekels of silver. This is to cover the offense against you before all who are with you; you are completely vindicated.”

<sup>17</sup> Then Abraham prayed to God, and God healed Abimelek, his wife and his female slaves so they could have children again,

## **JACOB /ISRAEL THE THIEF AND LIAR THAT JEHOVAH LOVED AND BLESSED:**

*The Bible tells us the story of a rascal of a man called Jacob who was the grandson of Abraham, his name was later changed to Israel by a blessing from God, because he somehow defeated God in an all night wrestling match.*

*Let us make a quick examination of this holy crook's life:*

### ***(1)Jacob's stealing from the womb.***

*Jacob {aka Israel} was a thief and a liar from the minute he was conceived in his mother's womb and continued to be so throughout most of his life; yet Jehovah found some reason to blessed this scoundrel. A whole nation is named after this crook. The Bible informed us that, while in his mother's womb Jacob struggled with his brother to be born first, so that he could steal his brother's birth right, he grabbed on to his older brother's heel in an effort to prevent him from being born first. (Gen. 25:19-26 NIV)*

*Read below:*

**<sup>19</sup> This is the account of the family line of Abraham's son Isaac.**

**Abraham became the father of Isaac, <sup>20</sup> and Isaac was forty years old when he married Rebekah daughter of Bethuel the Aramean from Paddan Aram<sup>[a]</sup> and sister of Laban the Aramean.**

**<sup>21</sup> Isaac prayed to the LORD on behalf of his wife, because she was childless. The LORD answered his prayer, and his wife Rebekah became pregnant. <sup>22</sup> The babies jostled each other within her, and she said, "Why is this happening to me?" So she went to inquire of the LORD.**

<sup>23</sup> The LORD said to her,

“Two nations are in your womb,

and two peoples from within you will be separated;

one people will be stronger than the other,

and the older will serve the younger.”

<sup>24</sup> When the time came for her to give birth, there were twin boys in her womb. <sup>25</sup> The first to come out was red, and his whole body was like a hairy garment; so they named him Esau.<sup>[b]</sup> <sup>26</sup> After this, his brother came out, with his hand grasping Esau’s heel; so he was named Jacob.<sup>[c]</sup> Isaac was sixty years old when Rebekah gave birth to them.

## (2) Jacob’s Deception to Get Esau’s Birthright.

*A few years later Jacob again plotted to steal his brother’s birth-right, this time he was successful. One day while his brother Esau was out hunting, Jacob was home plotting to steal his brother’s birth-right. He knew that his brother would return home hungry after a hard day out hunting, so he prepared a big pot of his brother’s favorite stew and waited for him to return home.*

*When Esau returned home Jacob “wrestled” away his starving brother’s birth-right in exchanged for a cup of stew; just as he would later wrestle away the name “Israel” from God. Jacob made his hungry brother an offer he knew Esau couldn’t refuse. Esau ended up giving away to his brother, all his rights to the things that the first born child should receive, because Jacob would have made him starve to death if he had not done so. (Gen. 25:27-34 NIV)*

*Below is the story of the unholy exchange:*

The boys grew up, and Esau became a skillful hunter, a man of the open country, while Jacob was content to stay at home among the tents. <sup>28</sup> Isaac, who had a taste for wild game, loved Esau, but Rebekah loved Jacob.

<sup>29</sup> Once when Jacob was cooking some stew, Esau came in from the open country, famished. <sup>30</sup> He said to Jacob, “Quick, let me have some of that red stew! I’m famished!” (That is why he was also called Edom.)

<sup>31</sup> Jacob replied, “First sell me your birthright.”

<sup>32</sup> “Look, I am about to die,” Esau said. “What good is the birthright to me?”

<sup>33</sup> But Jacob said, “Swear to me first.” So he swore an oath to him, selling his birthright to Jacob.

<sup>34</sup> Then Jacob gave Esau some bread and some lentil stew. He ate and drank, and then got up and left.

**So Esau despised his birthright.**

### **(3) Jacob’s deception to steal brother’s blessing.**

*Much later, Jacob the Hebrew king of deception struck again, this time stealing his brother’s blessing. Even more important than a son’s birthright was his father’s deathbed blessing; this granted the authority to be the leader of the tribe. Like the birthright, once the father’s blessing was given it was binding and irrevocable.*

*Esau’s and Jacob’s father, Isaac was now blind and very old and he knew that he would die soon; so, decided that it was time to transfer the blessing to his oldest son Esau. Isaac told Esau to go out to the forest and hunt for wild birds for him and prepare them the way he liked, and then he would bless him.*

*Neither Isaac nor Esau realized that Rebekah ,{Esau's and Isaac's mother} had overheard their conversation, and she came up with a plan for Jacob, her favorite son, to steal his brother's blessing. Rebekah told the soon to be Israel to slaughter a goat and she would prepare it to taste like Isaac's favorite meal.*

*After Esau left for the forest, Jacob took advantage of his father's blindness and tricked him. He pretended to be Esau and devilishly stole his brother's blessing. We see the depth of Jacob's treachery in his nonchalant answer to his father's question in verse 20 below. Isaac asked him, "How did you find it so quickly, my son?" And Jacob said, "The Lord your God gave me success."*

*It is hard to imagine that any God would bless such a diabolical person. To make matters even worse a person who lied in his God's name to steal his brother's blessing. Yet Jehovah found that this fellow Jacob was the perfect candidate to receive his Godly blessings.*

*Anyway, it wasn't much later when Esau returned home from a successful hunt. He was looking forward to receiving his blessing. When he realized that his brother stole his blessing, he was so furious. He exclaimed, "Isn't he rightly named Jacob? He deceived me out of my birthright and my blessing!" Unfortunately for Esau, it was too late. There wasn't anything he could do about it. Once Again, Jacob shows himself to be the master of deception the king of con-jobs!*

**Note:** "Jacob" means he grasps the heel a, Hebrew idiom for, he takes advantage of, or he who deceives.

*Below is the great deception: (Gen 27:1-40)*

**When Isaac was old and his eyes were so weak that he could no longer see, he called for Esau his older son and said to him, "My son."**

**"Here I am," he answered.**

<sup>2</sup> Isaac said, “I am now an old man and don’t know the day of my death. <sup>3</sup> Now then, get your equipment—your quiver and bow—and go out to the open country to hunt some wild game for me. <sup>4</sup> Prepare me the kind of tasty food I like and bring it to me to eat, so that I may give you my blessing before I die.”

<sup>5</sup> Now Rebekah was listening as Isaac spoke to his son Esau. When Esau left for the open country to hunt game and bring it back,

<sup>6</sup> Rebekah said to her son Jacob, “Look, I overheard your father say to your brother Esau, <sup>7</sup>

‘Bring me some game and prepare me some tasty food to eat, so that I may give you my blessing in the presence of the LORD before I die.’

<sup>8</sup> Now, my son, listen carefully and do what I tell you: <sup>9</sup> Go out to the flock and bring me two choice young goats, so I can prepare some tasty food for your father, just the way he likes it. <sup>10</sup> Then take it to your father to eat, so that he may give you his blessing before he dies.”

<sup>11</sup> Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, “But my brother Esau is a hairy man while I have smooth skin. <sup>12</sup> What if my father touches me? I would appear to be tricking him and would bring down a curse on myself rather than a blessing.”

<sup>13</sup> His mother said to him, “My son, let the curse fall on me. Just do what I say; go and get them for me.”

<sup>14</sup> So he went and got them and brought them to his mother, and she prepared some tasty food, just the way his father liked it. <sup>15</sup> Then Rebekah took the best clothes of Esau her older son, which she had in the house, and put them on her younger son Jacob. <sup>16</sup> She also covered his hands and the smooth part of his neck with the goatskins. <sup>17</sup> Then she handed to her son Jacob the tasty food and the bread she had made.

<sup>18</sup> He went to his father and said, “My father.”

“Yes, my son,” he answered. “Who is it?”

<sup>19</sup> Jacob said to his father, “I am Esau your firstborn. I have done as you told me. Please sit up and eat some of my game, so that you may give me your blessing.”

<sup>20</sup> Isaac asked his son, “How did you find it so quickly, my son?”

“The LORD your God gave me success,” he replied.

<sup>21</sup> Then Isaac said to Jacob, “Come near so I can touch you, my son, to know whether you really are my son Esau or not.”

<sup>22</sup> Jacob went close to his father Isaac, who touched him and said, “The voice is the voice of Jacob, but the hands are the hands of Esau.” <sup>23</sup> He did not recognize him, for his hands were hairy like those of his brother Esau; so he proceeded to bless him. <sup>24</sup> “Are you really my son Esau?” he asked.

“I am,” he replied.

<sup>25</sup> Then he said, “My son, bring me some of your game to eat, so that I may give you my blessing.”

Jacob brought it to him and he ate; and he brought some wine and he drank. <sup>26</sup> Then his father Isaac said to him, “Come here, my son, and kiss me.”

<sup>27</sup> So he went to him and kissed him. When Isaac caught the smell of his clothes, he blessed him and said,

“Ah, the smell of my son

is like the smell of a field

that the LORD has blessed.

<sup>28</sup> May God give you heaven’s dew



**and earth's richness—**

**an abundance of grain and new wine.**

**<sup>29</sup> May nations serve you**

**and peoples bow down to you.**

**Be lord over your brothers,**

**and may the sons of your mother bow down to you.**

**May those who curse you be cursed**

**and those who bless you be blessed.”**

**<sup>30</sup> After Isaac finished blessing him, and Jacob had scarcely left his father's presence, his brother Esau came in from hunting. <sup>31</sup> He too prepared some tasty food and brought it to his father. Then he said to him, “My father, please sit up and eat some of my game, so that you may give me your blessing.”**

**<sup>32</sup> His father Isaac asked him, “Who are you?”**

**“I am your son,” he answered, “your firstborn, Esau.”**

**<sup>33</sup> Isaac trembled violently and said, “Who was it, then, that hunted game and brought it to me? I ate it just before you came and I blessed him—and indeed he will be blessed!”**

**<sup>34</sup> When Esau heard his father's words, he burst out with a loud and bitter cry and said to his father, “Bless me—me too, my father!”**

**<sup>35</sup> But he said, “Your brother came deceitfully and took your blessing.”**

**<sup>36</sup> Esau said, “Isn't he rightly named Jacob<sup>[a]</sup>? This is the second time he has taken advantage of me: He took my birthright, and now he's taken my blessing!” Then he asked, “Haven't you reserved any blessing for me?”**

<sup>37</sup> Isaac answered Esau, “I have made him lord over you and have made all his relatives his servants, and I have sustained him with grain and new wine. So what can I possibly do for you, my son?”

<sup>38</sup> Esau said to his father, “Do you have only one blessing, my father? Bless me too, my father!” Then Esau wept aloud.

<sup>39</sup> His father Isaac answered him,

“Your dwelling will be  
away from the earth’s richness,  
away from the dew of heaven above.

<sup>40</sup> You will live by the sword  
and you will serve your brother.  
But when you grow restless,  
you will throw his yoke  
from off your neck.”

## **GOD LOST A WRESTLING MATCH TO A HUMAN-BEING.**

*No one can convince me that some of the writers of the Bible were not comedians? In the below sketch in Genesis the religious comedy writers tell us that God {disguised as a man} got his ass whipped by Jacob in a wrestling match! Can you imagine Jacob having Jehovah in a tight head-lock and rubbing God's face in the mud? And why was God afraid of the sun coming up? Was he a vampire? I don't know if I should laugh or cry about this ridiculous story. Pay close attention to the last verse; I thought no one has ever seen God's face.*

**And Jacob was left alone; and there wrestled a man with him until the breaking of the day. GEN 32:24**

**And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was out of joint, as he wrestled with him. GEN 32:25**

**And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel: for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed. GEN 32:28**

*This is where Jehovah rewarded Jacob for beating him up: Blessing him by changing his name from Jacob {he who deceives} to Israel.*

*Most Jews will tell anyone who will listen that the name or word Israel means he who struggles with God, God rules, or something along that line, but the fact of the matter is they don't want the world to know that the true root of the word "Israel" is from a combination of the names of three Egyptian Gods, the Goddess ISIS, the sun God RA, and the desert God ELLIL, so IS-RA-EL=Israel.*

## THE TWELVE TRIBES OF ISRAEL OR THE TWELVE ZODIAC SIGNS?

*Closing out the book of Genesis, Moses tells us that Jacob (on his dying bed) called for his twelve sons (i.e. the twelve tribes of Israel) to bless them.*

*But by reading the following verses we can without a doubt conclude that each of Jacob's sons represents one of each of the twelve Zodiac signs. This seems to be the birth of astrology?*

**Let's examine the 12 signs:**

*Ruben is "unstable as water" that is "Aquarius."*

**GEN 49:3** Reuben, thou art my firstborn, my might, and the beginning of my strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power:

**GEN 49:4** Unstable as water, thou shalt not excel; because thou wentest up to thy father's bed; then defiledst thou it: he went up to my couch.

*Simeon and Levi are called "the brethren" & "be thou united" They are the twin stars "Gemini."*

**GEN 49:5** Simeon and Levi are brethren; instruments of cruelty are in their habitations.

**GEN 49:6** O my soul, come not thou into their secret; unto their assembly, mine honor, be not thou united: for in their anger they slew a man, and in their self-will they digged down a wall.

*Judah "is a lion's whelp" "he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up". This is obviously "Leo."*

**GEN 49:9** Judah is a lion's whelp: from the prey, my son, thou art gone up: he stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up?

*Dan shall be a serpent by the way: "Scorpio"*

**GEN 49:17** Dan shall be a serpent by the way, an adder in the path, that biteth the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward.

*Gad "a troop shall overcome him "Aries" (leader of the flock.)*

**GEN 49:19** Gad, a troop shall overcome him: but he shall overcome at the last.

*Asher is the weigher of bread: he becomes "Libra" symbolized by the scale beam.*

**GEN 49:20** Out of Asher his bread shall be fat, and he shall yield royal dainties.

*Issachar the strong ass can be equated with "Taurus."*

**GEN 49:14** Issachar is a strong ass couching down between two burdens:

*Zebulun "shall dwell at the heaven of the sea" surely "Pisces."*

**GEN 49:13** Zebulun shall dwell at the haven of the sea; and he shall be for an haven of ships; and his border shall be unto Zidon.

*Dinah, the only daughter of Jacob is identify as "Virgo."*

**GEN 30:21** And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name Dinah.

*Joseph, "his bow abode in strength" "Sagittarius" the archer.*

**GEN 49:22** Joseph is a fruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a well; whose branches run over the wall:

**GEN 49:23** The archers have sorely grieved him, and shot at him, and hated him:

**GEN 49:24** But his bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the mighty God of Jacob; (from thence is the shepherd, the stone of Israel :)

Naphtali is "Capricorn".

**GEN 49:21 Naphtali is a hind let loose: he giveth goodly words.**

*The youngest son of Jacob becomes "Cancer."*

**GEN 49:27 Benjamin shall raven as a wolf: in the morning he shall devour the prey, and at night he shall divide the spoil.**

## DID JEHOVAH LIE TO MOSES?

**EX 6:2 KJV. And God spake unto Moses, and said unto him, I am the LORD:**

**EX 6:3 And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of God Almighty, but by my name JEHOVAH was I not known to them.**

*Now let us go back to the book of Genesis 22:14 {KJV} & see if any of Moses' fore-fathers knew the name of God as "JEHOVAH."*

**GEN 22:14{ KJV} And Abraham called the name of that place Jehovah-jireh (i.e. God will provide) as it is said to this day, In the mount of the LORD it shall be seen.**

*As you can see, someone is definitely lying, because Abraham knew the name "Jehovah" long before Moses was placed in the Nile River (see Ex 2:1-3). I know that the hypocrite is not their Almighty God. At least I hope not.*

**(NOTE:** *The name JEHOVAH has been removed from Exodus in some of the most recently updated editions of the Bible, this was done so as to try & rectify this major blunder committed by either God or one of his inspired writers).*

## WHO “HARDEN” PHARAOH’S HEART?

*The Christians will tell everyone who will listen that it was God who “hardened” Pharaoh’s heart preventing him from letting the Israelites go. Let examine the book of Exodus to clarify this matter.*

*God did it.*

**EX 4:21 And the LORD said unto Moses, When thou goest to return into Egypt, see that thou do all those wonders before Pharaoh, which I have put in thine hand: but I will harden his heart, that he shall not let the people go.**

**EX 9:12 And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had spoken unto Moses**

*Or did Pharaoh “harden” his own heart?*

**EX 8:15 But when Pharaoh saw that there was respite, he hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.**

*It should be noted here that Moses or whoever the author of this verse, was ignorant of the fact that the heart cannot be “hardened” in order to prevent a person from thinking. He did not know that the heart is an organ that pumps and regulates blood flow throughout the body, and that all thinking comes from the brain. It is very puzzling that the word “brain” does not appear anywhere in the Bible.*



## THE TEN COMMANDMENTS EXPOSED!

*Millions of Jews and Christians that were living in the Dark-Ages had gobbled-up the Ten Commandments hook, line & sinker & saying that they were the sweet laws of their God Jehovah, which he gave directly to Moses up on Mount Sinai. These Jews and Christians would tell anyone who would listen to them {and butcher those who did not} that these Commandments were the most profound laws that man has ever had, and that it was Jehovah God himself who wrote them on the two stone tables with his holy finger.*

*Millions of Jews and Christians that are now living in this twenty-first century still gobble up these Commandments as being the unadulterated Commandments of God {Jehovah} and not the work of man {Moses via the Egyptians}, despite the undisputed facts that we all know today that the Ancient Egyptians had hundreds of laws or Commandants included these Ten written in their “Book of the Dead” {about 2700 B.C.}, thousands of years before Moses was conceived in his mother’s womb.*

*It is obvious that these millions of Jews and Christians forgot or are ignorant of the fact that their own Bible states that, **“Moses was educated in all the wisdom of the Egyptians ...”Act.7:22.***

*If this statement in Acts is true then there is no doubt Moses was also educated in the wisdom of the below Egyptians text that was recorded in chapter 125 in the Egyptian “Book of the Dead, thousands of years before Moses went up into Mount Sinai to hear the burning bush speak to him.*

*“Hail to thee, great God, Lord of the Two Truths. I have come unto thee, my Lord, that thou mayest bring me to see thy beauty. I know thee, I know thy name,{ i.e.#1 Thou shall have no other Gods before me.} {ie #2 Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image}*

*I know the names of the 42 Gods who are with thee in this broad hall of the Two Truths . . . Behold, I am come unto thee. I have brought thee truth {i.e. # 9Thou shall not lie};*

*I have done away with sin for thee. I have not sinned against anyone. I have not mistreated people. I have not done evil instead of righteousness . . . {i.e. # 10 Thou shall not covet} { i.e # 5 Honour thy father and thy mother*

*I have not reviled the God. I have not laid violent hands on an orphan. I have not done what the God abominates. .{ i.e.# 3Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain}*

*. I have not killed {i.e.# 6.Thou shalt not kill}; I have not turned anyone over to a killer. I have not caused anyone's suffering.*

*. . I have not copulated (illicitly) {i.e. # 7 Thou shalt not commit adultery}; I have not been unchaste.*

*I have not increased nor diminished the measure, I have not diminished the palm; I have not encroached upon the fields. I have not added to the balance weights; I have not tempered with the plumb bob of the balance. I have not taken milk from a child's mouth; I have not driven small cattle from their herbage... I have not stopped (the flow of) water in its seasons {i.e. # 8 Thou shalt not steal.}; I have not built a dam against flowing water. I have not quenched a fire in its time . . . I have not kept cattle away from the God's property. I have not blocked the God at his processions*

*The fact is Moses did not get his Commandment from any God named Jehovah {unless by God Moses meant an Egyptian Pharaoh. The Pharaohs were worshiped as "Gods" in the time of Moses.}*

*It is obvious that Moses in around 1490 B.C. borrowed, stole, copied, plagiarized the Egyptian's Laws from their religious scriptures, and in his effort to civilize the uncivilized Hebrews /Jews he went up into Mount Sinai and carved out the 10 Commandments himself; and in the process tweaking the Egyptians scripture a bit, {1} making it shorter, {2} replacing the 42 Gods with one God, and {3} adding the Sabbath day.*

*The Hebrews/Jews that Moses felt sorry for and was trying to civilize were all total illiterates, none of them comprehended the artful writing that they saw around them on stones-tablets and monuments in Egypt, they perceived these markings {hieroglyphs} to be some sort of magic symbols from the Gods. {Another name that the ancient people had for the "hieroglyphs" is "the words of the Gods".}*

*Moses knew of the Hebrews/Jews ignorance of the Egyptians profound knowledge of academics and he knew that the Jews thought that he too could not comprehend ,much less reproduce these mysterious symbols , so he went up into Mount Sinai and carved out the Ten Commandments { most likely in hieroglyphs} on two stone- tablets that he found up there and made up a tall tale to tell the ignorant masses {almost two million people in all} ,when the people saw him descending Mount Sinai holding these two stone tablets with these "magical symbols" on them along with his outlandish, "God gave them to me " story these millions of uneducated people could do no less but to gobble up the whole story hook line and sinker.*

*Almost two thousand years after Moses died, the Christians community of the early A.D. then gobbled down these commandments from the Jewish scriptures {the Old Testament} totally ignorant of the fact that these Ten Commandments were taken from a chapter of the Egyptian's {who they classify as Pagans} "Book of the Dead." And two thousand years after Jesus' death, even though they both know better, the Christians and Jews that are living in the twenty-first century still latch on to the fallacy that the Ten Commandments were written by a supreme being.*

*Lending more validity to the fact that it was man{Moses} who carved the commandments; just ask yourself these questions, if it was really God who chiseled the Ten Commandments and gave them to Moses why did it take God 40 days to do so?*

*Why chiseling these Ten Commandments took God five times longer to complete than it took him to create the entire universe? Why not create the tablets in the presence of the cynical Israelites for more authenticity?*

## WHO ACTUALLY CHISELED THE TEN COMMANDMENTS?

*God.*

**And the LORD said unto Moses, Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first: and I will write upon these tables the words that were in the first tables, which thou brakest. EX 34:1**

*Or was it Moses?*

**And the LORD said unto Moses, Write thou these words: for after the tenor of these words I have made a covenant with thee and with Israel. EX 34:27**

**And he was there with the LORD forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the Ten Commandments. EX 34:28**

*Maybe Moses held the chisel while Jehovah did the hammering, or maybe it was the other way around.*

## DID MOSES WONDER THE DESERT FOR 40 YEARS, OR 40 DAYS?

*I wonder if the Bible believers ever asked themselves this puzzling question, "Why did it take Moses, Aaron and the 2,000,000 Israelites plus animals, 40 years to travel from Egypt to Canaan { the promised land}; a journey that would take the average old man two weeks in bad weather to complete? {Note: According to the Bible when Jacob died in Egypt his body was taken to Canaan for burial which was a 3 or 4 day trip.}*

*The fact is, after over 1 million man hours of archaeological excavation, not a **single** shred of evidence has been discovered to prove that some 2,000,000 people and live stock wandered that part of the desert for 40 years. Not one piece of human or animal skeletal remains, no evidence of camp sites, not a shred of artifact, nothing!*

*That along with the fact that there are no Egyptian words in the Hebrew (Jewish) language, or that no Hebrew words can be found in the ancient Egyptian language is so strange, because Moses tells us that he and his people were in bondage and communicated with the Egyptians for over three hundred years. The facts suggest that either the Jews, as a people were never in Egypt for any long period of time or were never in Egypt at all. This story {like majority of the stories in the Bible} must be read with suspicion.*

## **HOW COULD MOSES HAVE WRITTEN ABOUT HIS OWN DEATH AND BURIAL?**

*Millions of Jews and Christians will shout from the roof-top that Moses wrote the first five books of the Bible all by himself being inspired by God to do so. These millions of Bible believers will scoff at anyone who dares to suggest that Moses did not write those five books.*

*But if you should borrow one of their Bibles and turn to Deuteronomy 34:5-7 and asked one of them to read aloud these two verses for you, they will refuse. Fifty percent will refuse to read, because they will be embarrassed that they got caught between a contradiction and a fabrication and the other fifty percent will not read it aloud, because they will be embarrassed that they were unaware that these two verses are in their holy book. So after they all refuse to read the verses and explain them to you, borrow the Bible once again and this time you read it aloud to them:*

**“So Moses the servant of the LORD died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of the LORD.**

**And he buried him in a valley in the land of Moab, over against Bethpeor: but no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.**

**And Moses was an hundred and twenty years old when he died: his eye was not dim, nor his natural force abated.”**

*After you get done reading {please try to keep you laughter to yourself until you are out of their sight}, now ask them, If Moses did indeed write this book, how could he have written about his own death? How could Moses have known his exact burial spot? How did Moses know who buried him? How could Moses have known that ‘No man knows where his sepulchre is unto this day’? And finally did God really dig a grave and bury Moses?*

*None of these Christians or Jews will have a suitable answer to give you. Some may say that Moses came back from the dead to write his holy obituary; some may say God himself wrote these verses after he got done burying Moses; others may even say Moses wrote it before he died, but whatever excuse they invent, just ask them to show you the source of their answer so you can examine it for yourself. Now watch them turn on their heel and run for cover in the darkness of their respective religion.....Now you can laugh out loud!*

*Also the author wrote in verse 10 that:*

**“And there arose not a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses, whom the LORD knew face to face,” DEUT. 34:10.**

*How could Moses have known that no other prophet arose in Israel like him, if he did not live to verify it? This is more proof that Moses did not write this verse?*

*Further evidence that Moses did not pen the Pentateuch, is the fact that those books were written in the third person; the majority of Leviticus, Numbers & Deuteronomy is written in the third person. We read a lot of “The Lord said unto Moses”, or “Moses said to the Lord”, or “The people said to Moses”, or “Moses said to the people.” This seems to suggest that Moses did not pen these books, the style and manner in which they are written give us reason to believe, or deduce that they were not written by Moses, but by a third-party. A hearsay account if you may.*



## HOW MANY GODS ARE THERE IN THE BIBLE?

AKHENATHEN; *"Mr. and Mrs. Christian, how many Gods are there in your Bible?"*

*Mr. and Mrs., Christian's reply, "That is a stupid question, everyone who ever reads our Bible knows that there is only one God and his name is Jehovah!"*

AKHENATHEN; *"Mr. and Mrs. Jew, how many Gods are there in your Bible?"*

*Mr. and Mrs. Jew's reply, "Mr. and Mrs. Christian warned us about you, they informed us about how dumb you are, but we did not know that you were such a dumb ass. All you have to do is read the entire Old Testament for yourself and you will get the answer to your childish question. In case you are illiterate, let me answer the question for you, there is only one God and his name is Yahweh/YHWH/Jehovah! Some people pronounce or write the name differently but they are referring to the same God; the God of Abraham, Isaac, Jacob."*

AKHENATHEN, *"Why don't we all rummage through your Bible, so we can once and for all expose which one of us is stupid, expose which one is a dumb ass and expose who is none of the two?"*

*I will now present to you with abundant indisputable "biblical evidence" that your God Jehovah and the men he inspired to write his Bible did indeed acknowledge the existence of a multitude of other Gods beside himself; other Gods who were the Gods of other people as he{Jehovah} was the God of the people of Israel.*

*When I am done with this brief presentation you will be convinced {if you are honest} that the God of the Bible, Jehovah, is a God only for the Israelites/Hebrew/Jews, as **Deuteronomy 7: 6** clearly states.*

**"For you are a holy people to the Lord your god; the Lord {Jehovah} your God has chosen you to be a special people to himself, above all peoples that are upon the face of the earth."**

*(1) Let us start this examination with Jehovah's first Commandment.*

**"You {Hebrews/Israelites} shall have no other gods before me {Jehovah}." Exodus 20:3**

*You can clearly see that in the very first of his Ten Commandments, chiseled in stone, Jehovah acknowledges the existence of other Gods. The proper English interpretation of the Hebrew of this verse is, "You shall prefer or choose no other God before me."*

*(2) In the verse below we read where Jehovah declares that he will punish all the Gods of Egypt.*

**I will bring judgment on all the Gods of Egypt. I am the LORD— Exodus 12:12**

*(3) Here we see Jehovah commanded his favorite people not to insult the Gods of other people.*

**Thou shalt not revile the gods.--Exodus 22:28**

*(4) Don't utter the names of other gods.*

**Make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth. Exodus 23:13**

*(5) Devils are also considered to be some kind of gods:*

**They sacrificed unto devils, not to God; to gods whom they knew not, to new Gods that came newly up, whom your fathers feared not. Deuteronomy 32:17**

*(6) Jehovah is jealous of other Gods.*

**And thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, to the right hand, or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them. Deuteronomy 28:14**

*(7) The author of the book of Judges reveals to us the names of two of these other Gods.*

**And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the LORD, and served Baalim, and Ashtaroth, and the gods of Syria, and the gods of Zidon, and the gods of Moab, and the gods of the children of Ammon, and the Gods of the Philistines, and forsook the LORD, and served not him. Judges 10:6**

*(8) Solomon is bragging that his God is more powerful than all other Gods. Solomon is implying here that the other Gods are also great, maybe not as great as Jehovah but still great.*

**And the house which I build is great: for great is our God above all Gods. 2 Chronicles 2:5**

*(9) Below we have the names of two more Gods one is even a female.*

**For Solomon went after Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, and after Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites. 1 Kings 11:5**

(10) *Jehovah instructed his people telling them that, after they defeat their enemies don't investigate about their Gods, because you may end up worshiping those Gods*

**Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou enquire not after their Gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? Even so will I do likewise. Deuteronomy 12:30**

(11) *We read here where the people from Lycaonia thought that Paul and Barnabas were the Greek Gods Zeus and Hermes*

**And when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying in the speech of Lycaonia, The Gods are come down to us in the likeness of men. And they called Barnabas, Jupiter {Zeus} and Paul, Mercurius {Hermes}, because he was the chief speaker. Acts 14:11-12**

(12) *Acts. 19:28 & 35 tell us of the Goddess Diana {KJV} {She is named Artemis in NIV of the Bible.}*

**And when they heard these sayings, they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying, Great is Diana of the Ephesians. And when the townclerk had appeased the people, he said, Ye men of Ephesus, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the Ephesians is a worshipper of the great goddess Diana, and of the image which fell down from Jupiter?**

*AKHENATEN: So Mr. and Mrs. Christian and Mr. and Mrs. Jew, with the mountain of evidence that I have just provided to you pertaining to this matter, do you still believe that Jehovah is the only God? Haven't I proven without a shadow of a doubt that your Jehovah is just one of many Gods in your holy book; and that in the same manner other people had their own Gods, Jehovah was the God of the Jews/Hebrews/Israelites?*

*In the same manner that you the Bible believers think that your God Jehovah is the right and the most powerful God, it is the same way all those other people thought and still think that their Gods are the right and most powerful Gods.*

*(13) Just for good measure, I will now end this presentation of my exposing the many Gods who are hidden within the pages of your Bible with a brief list of a few more Gods who are mentioned by name in your holy book.*

**Astroloth** - Judges 2:13, Samuel 7:3-4

**Baal** - 2 Samuel 2:8; 1 Kings 17:1, 18:17-19; 2 Kings 1:2-5; Jeremiah 9:13-16; Hoseah 2:2-13, 14-22

**Baal-zebul** - 2 Kings 1:2-5

**Bel** - Isaiah 46:1-4 (also in apochraphal chapters removed from Daniel)

**Beelzebul** - Mark 3:22

**Chemosh** - Numbers 21:29, Judges 11:24

**"Day Star"** and **Dawn** - Isaiah 14:12-15

**Hadad-rimmon** - Zechariah 12:11

**Ishtar** - Jeremiah 44:15-28

**Marduk** - Jeremiah 50:2-3

**Milkom** - 2 Samuel 12:30

**Nabu** - Isaiah 46:1-4

**Sakkuth and Kaiwan** - Amos 5:26

**Tammuz** - Isaiah 17:9-11; Ezekiel 8:14-18; Daniel 11:36-39

AKHENATEN: Before I move on to the next topic I would like for you to think about this:

### **HOW CAN YOU?**

*How can you stand there and tell me that you have the WHOLE TRUTH, when you refuse to, or haven't yet examined ALL of the evidence that is available?*

*How can you sit there and tell me that you have the right religion, when you studied only one religion out of the hundreds of religions in existence?*

*How can you kneel there and tell me that your "holy book" is the only inspired one, when it is the only "holy book" out of hundreds of holy books in existences today that you have read?*

*How can you sacrifice your time, energy and even your life to an invisible God who you say is the one true invisible God, when you now know that other people believe that there are other invisible Gods out there? And if all these Gods are invisible how can you tell the difference between them?*

*How can you go through life in the twenty-first century without Thinking for yourself, when Thinking is Easy, and Free? Don't you know that Thinking is the only thing that will make mankind truly SEE & BE ALL THAT HE CAN BE?.....AND THAT IS TOTALLY FREE!*

## **WITH A GOD LIKE THIS WE DON'T NEED A DEVIL?**

*I have a question for all Jews & Christians: When you guys brag about your God being All-loving , All-knowing, All-merciful, All-kind & All- powerful", are you referring to the below God?*

**1) THE GOD WHO CREATED EVIL?** "I {Jehovah God} form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the LORD do all these things.}Isaiah 45:7

**2) THE GOD WHO IS A MAN OF WAR WHO PERSONALLY MURDERED PEOPLE?** "And the LORD discomfited them before Israel, and slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them along the way that goeth up to Bethhoron, and smote them to Azekah, and unto Makkedah. Joshua10:10 AND: ""**The LORD is a "man" of war: the LORD is his name**" Ex 15:3

ALSO He {God} teaches my {David's} hands to war.--**Psalm 18:34**

**3) GOD IS A BLOOD THIRSTY SWORDSMAN:** "The sword of the LORD shall devour from the one end of the land even to the other end of the land: no flesh shall have peace.--**Jeremiah 12:12**

**4) WE SHOULD SLAUGHTER ANYONE WHO DOES NOT SEEK GOD.** "Whosoever would not seek the LORD God of Israel should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman.--**2 Chronicles 15:13** {Even the babies?}

**5) GOD WAS THE ORIGINAL HATER:** "And I {God} hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. Malachi1:3 {By the way what dragons is God talking about? Didn't God know that dragons are mythical creatures made up by man?}

**6) A DECEIVING GOD:** “And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing, I the LORD have deceived that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Israel”. **EZEK 14:9**

**7) GOD KILLED HIS PEOPLE BY STONING THEM:** “The LORD cast down great stones from heaven upon them ... and they died.--**Joshua 10:11**

**8) GOD’S MURDERING SPIRIT:** “And the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he {Sampson} ... slew thirty men.--**Judges 14:19**

**9) GOD’S HOLY GENOCIDE!** “Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Put every man his sword by his side ... and slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbor”. – **Exodus 32:27**

**10) GOD’S DIABOLICAL INSTRUCTION:** “And the LORD said unto Moses, Take all the heads of the people, and hang them up before the LORD against the sun, that the fierce anger of the LORD may be turned away from Israel. **Numbers 25:4**

**11) GOD ROASTED HIS OWN CREATION:** “And when the people complained, it displeased the LORD: and the LORD heard it; and his anger was kindled; and the fire of the LORD burnt among them, and consumed them.--**Numbers 11:1**

**12) A JEALOUS, REVENGEFUL, FURIOUS, & VENGEFUL GOD:** “God is jealous, and the LORD revenges; the LORD revenges, and is furious; the LORD will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserves wrath for his enemies. **Nahum 1:2**

“I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation.--**Deuteronomy 5:9** {If Almighty God can’t control his own emotions how the hell can he expect us the puny humans to do so?}



13) **GOD THE BABY KILLER.** “I {God} will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children.--**Leviticus 26:22**

14) **A DEVILISH GOD:** “And they shall know that I am the LORD, and that I have not said in vain that I would do this evil unto them.--**Ezekiel 6:10**

15) **GOD IS VERY MATERIALISTIC:** “The silver is mine, and the gold is mine, says the LORD of hosts. **Haggai2:8** {I guess this where the church gets it's greed from.}

16) **DECIVING GOD:** Now therefore, behold, the LORD have put a lying spirit in the mouth of these your prophets, and the LORD have spoken evil against you.--**2 Chr.18:22**

17) **More God sanctioned slaughtering even baby killing.** “This said the LORD of hosts, ... Now go and smite Amalek, and utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep, camel and ass.” **1 Samuel 15.2-3**

18) **God's holy supper.** “I {Jehovah} will cause them to eat the flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend.” **Jeremiah 19.9**

**Tell me again how All-merciful, All-loving , All powerful and All kind the God of the Bible is, and show me where this God has done anything good, kind, and loving for any other people than his “chosen people” {the Jews/Hebrews}it is obvious that Jehovah only loves and favors the Jews. If you belong to any other race or people you would automatically become the enemy of not only Gods “pet people” but also God himself. The biblical facts speak for themselves**

## INSPIRED PLAGIARISM (STEALING.)

*Compare second Kings Chapter 19 with Isaiah chapter 37 they are identical.*

### SECOND KINGS CHAPTER 19.

**2KINGS 19:1** And it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD.

**2KINGS 19:2** And he sent Eliakim, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, to Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz.

**2KINGS 19:3** And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and blasphemy; for the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth.

**2KINGS 19:4** It may be the LORD thy God will hear all the words of Rabshakeh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God; and will reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up thy prayer for the remnant that are left.

**2KINGS 19:5** So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah.

**2KINGS 19:6** And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words which thou hast heard, with which the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me.

**2KINGS 19:7** Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumor, and shall return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

**2KINGS 19:8** So Rabshakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lachish.

**2KINGS 19:9** And when he heard say of Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee: he sent messengers again unto Hezekiah, saying,

**2KINGS 19:10** Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

**2KINGS 19:11** Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands, by destroying them utterly: and shalt thou be delivered?

**2KINGS 19:12** Have the Gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed; as Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden which were in Thelasar?

**2KINGS 19:13** Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and Ivah?

**2KINGS 19:14** And Hezekiah received the letter of the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up into the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

**2KINGS 19:15** And Hezekiah prayed before the LORD, and said, O LORD God of Israel, which dwellest between the cherubim, thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth.

**2KINGS 19:16** LORD, bow down thine ear, and hear: open, LORD, thine eyes, and see: and hear the words of Sennacherib, which hath sent him to reproach the living God.

**2KINGS 19:17** Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have destroyed the nations and their lands,

**2KINGS 19:18** And have cast their Gods into the fire: for they were no Gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

**2KINGS 19:19** Now therefore, O LORD our God, I beseech thee, save thou us out of his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the LORD God, even thou only.

**2KINGS 19:20** Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, That which thou hast prayed to me against Sennacherib king of Assyria I have heard.

**2KINGS 19:21** This is the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning him; The virgin the daughter of Zion hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem hath shaken her head at thee.

**2KINGS 19:22** Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? even against the Holy One of Israel.

**2KINGS 19:23** By thy messengers thou hast reproached the LORD, and hast said, With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut down the tall cedar trees thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, and into the forest of his Carmel.

**2KINGS 19:24** I have digged and drunk strange waters, and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of besieged places.

**2KINGS 19:25** Hast thou not heard long ago how I have done it, and of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste fenced cities into ruinous heaps.

**2KINGS 19:26** Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the house tops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

**2KINGS 19:27** But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

**2KINGS 19:28** Because thy rage against me and thy tumult is come up into mine ears, therefore I will put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

**2KINGS 19:29** And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such things as grow of themselves, and in the second year that which springeth of the same; and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruits thereof.

**2KINGS 19:30** And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall yet again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.

**2KINGS 19:31** For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.

**2KINGS 19:32** Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a bank against it.

**2KINGS 19:33** By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

**2KINGS 19:34** For I will defend this city, to save it, for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.

**2KINGS 19:35** And it came to pass that night, that the angel of the LORD went out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an

hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.

**2KINGS 19:36** So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nineveh.

**2KINGS 19:37** And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his God, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons smote him with the sword: and they escaped into the land of Armenia. And Esarhaddon his son reigned in his stead.

### *Isaiah Chapter 37*

**IS 37:1** And it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD.

**IS 37:2** And he sent Eliakim, who was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests covered with sackcloth, unto Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz.

**IS 37:3** And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth.

**IS 37:4** It may be the LORD thy God will hear the words of Rabshakeh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God, and will reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up thy prayer for the remnant that is left.

**IS 37:5** So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah.

**IS 37:6** And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say unto your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, wherewith the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me.

**IS 37:7 Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.**

**IS 37:8 So Rabshakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lachish.**

**IS 37:9 And he heard say concerning Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, He is come forth to make war with thee. And when he heard it, he sent messengers to Hezekiah, saying,**

**IS 37:10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God, in whom thou trustest, deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be given into the hand of the king of Assyria.**

**IS 37:11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands by destroying them utterly; and shalt thou be delivered?**

**IS 37:12 Have the Gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed, as Gozan, and Haran, and Rezep, and the children of Eden which were in Telassar?**

**IS 37:13 Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arphad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivah?**

**IS 37:14 And Hezekiah received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up unto the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.**

**IS 37:15 And Hezekiah prayed unto the LORD, saying,**

**IS 37:16 O LORD of hosts, God of Israel, that dwellest between the cherubims, thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth: thou hast made heaven and earth.**

**IS 37:17 Incline thine ear, O LORD, and hear; open thine eyes, O LORD, and see: and hear all the words of Sennacherib, which hath sent to reproach the living God.**

**IS 37:18 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have laid waste all the nations, and their countries,**

**IS 37:19 And have cast their Gods into the fire: for they were no Gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.**

**IS 37:20 Now therefore, O LORD our God, save us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the LORD, even thou only.**

**IS 37:21 Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent unto Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Whereas thou hast prayed to me against Sennacherib king of Assyria:**

**IS 37:22 This is the word which the LORD hath spoken concerning him; The virgin, the daughter of Zion, hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem hath shaken her head at thee.**

**IS 37:23 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? even against the Holy One of Israel.**

**IS 37:24 By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and hast said, By the multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon; and I will cut down the tall cedars thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the height of his border, and the forest of his Carmel.**

**IS 37:25 I have digged, and drunk water; and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of the besieged places.**

**IS 37:26 Hast thou not heard long ago, how I have done it; and of ancient times, that I have formed it? now have I brought it to**



pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste defenced cities into ruinous heaps.

**IS 37:27** Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the housetops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

**IS 37:28** But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

**IS 37:29** Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult, is come up into mine ears, therefore will I put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

**IS 37:30** And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such as groweth of itself; and the second year that which springeth of the same: and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruit thereof.

**IS 37:31** And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall again take root downward, and bear fruit upward:

**IS 37:32** For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.

**IS 37:33** Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shields, nor cast a bank against it.

**IS 37:34** By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

**S 37:35** For I will defend this city to save it for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.

**IS 37:36 Then the angel of the LORD went forth, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians a hundred and fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.**

**IS 37:37 So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nineveh.**

**IS 37:38 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his God, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons smote him with the sword; and they escaped into the land of Armenia: and Esarhaddon his son reigned in his stead.**

*This is scandalous indeed. (Please note that 2<sup>nd</sup> Kings is estimated to have been written between 560-540 BC and the book of Isaiah is said to have been written about 760-680 BC. Both authors lived hundreds of years apart.*

## **MASS CONTRADICTIONS IN YOUR HOLY BIBLE!**

*Compare Ezra 2:1-70 and Nehemiah 7: 6-73.*

**EZRA 2:1** Now these are the children of the province that went up out of the captivity, of those which had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away unto Babylon, and came again unto Jerusalem and Judah, every one unto his city.

**NEH 7:6** These are the children of the province, that went up out of the captivity, of those that had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away, and came again to Jerusalem and to Judah, every one unto his city.

**EZRA 2:2** Which came with Zerubbabel: Jeshua, Nehemiah, Seraiah, Reelaiah, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mizpar, Bigvai, Rehum, Baanah. The number of the men of the people of Israel:

**NEH 7:7** Who came with Zerubbabel, Jeshua, Nehemiah, Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispereth, Bigvai, Nehum, Baanah. The number, I say, of the men of the people of Israel was this.

**EZRA 2:5** The children of Arah, seven hundred seventy and five.

**NEH 7:10** The children of Arah, six hundred fifty and two.

**EZRA 2:6** The children of Pahathmoab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand eight hundred and twelve.

**NEH 7:11** The children of Pahathmoab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand and eight hundred and eighteen.

**EZRA 2:8** The children of Zattu, nine hundred forty and five.

**NEH 7:13 The children of Zattu, eight hundred forty and five.**

**EZRA 2:11 The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and three.**

**NEH 7:16 The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and eight.**

**EZRA 2:12 The children of Azgad, a thousand two hundred twenty and two.**

**NEH 7:17 The children of Azgad, two thousand three hundred twenty and two.**

**EZRA 2:13 The children of Adonikam, six hundred sixty and six.**

**NEH 7:18 The children of Adonikam, six hundred threescore and seven.**

**EZRA 2:14 The children of Bigvai, two thousand fifty and six.**

**NEH 7:19 The children of Bigvai, two thousand threescore and seven.**

**EZRA 2:15 The children of Adin, four hundred fifty and four.**

**NEH 7:20 The children of Adin, six hundred fifty and five.**

**EZRA 2:17 The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and three.**

**NEH 7:23 The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and four.**

**EZRA 2:19 The children of Hashum, two hundred twenty and three.**

**NEH 7:22** The children of Hashum, three hundred twenty and eight.

**EZRA 2:28** The men of Bethel and Ai, two hundred twenty and three.

**NEH 7:32** The men of Bethel and Ai, an hundred twenty and three.

**EZRA 2:33** The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and five.

**NEH 7:37** The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and one.

**EZRA 2:35** The children of Senaah, three thousand and six hundred and thirty.

**NEH 7:38** The children of Senaah, three thousand nine hundred and thirty.

**EZRA 2:41** The singers: the children of Asaph, an hundred twenty and eight.

**NEH 7:44** The singers: the children of Asaph, an hundred forty and eight.

**EZRA 2:42** The children of the porters: the children of Shallum, the children of After, the children of Talon, the children of Akko, the children of Hattie, the children of Sheba, in all an hundred thirty and nine.

**NEH 7:45** The porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the

**children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, an hundred thirty and eight.**

**EZRA 2:44 The children of Keros, the children of Siaha, the children of Padon.**

**NEH 7:47 The children of Keros, the children of Sia, the children of Padon.**

**EZRA 2:45 The children of Lebanah, the children of Hagabah, the children of Akkub.**

**NEH 7:48 The children of Lebana, the children of Hagaba, the children of Shalmal.**

**EZRA 2:52 The children of Bazluth, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha.**

**NEH 7:54 The children of Bazlith, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha.**

**EZRA 2:55 The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of Peruda.**

**NEH 7:57 The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of Perida.**

**EZRA 2:60 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred fifty and two.**

**NEH 7:62 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred forty and two.**

**EZRA 2:69** They gave after their ability unto the treasure of the work threescore and one thousand drams of gold, and five thousand pound of silver, and one hundred priests' garments.  
**NEH 7:72** And that which the rest of the people gave was twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pound of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments.

*Who should we believe Ezra or Nehemiah? The author of Ezra chapter 2 verse 64 gives us a grand total of all the family & tribes that returned from Babylon to Jerusalem: His total is 42,360.*

**EZRA 2:64** The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore,

*If we take a closer look at his addition we find that this man of God could not do basic addition; because the total have been only 29,818. This supposed inspired man of God was off by 12,542  
Verse 3 to verse 42 listed;*

2172+372+775+2812+1254+945+760+642+623+1222+666+  
2056+454+98+323+112+223+95+123+56+128+42+743+621+122  
+223+52+156+1254+320+725+345+3630+973+1052+1247+1017  
+74+128+139+392(verse 53)+652(verse60)=**29,818**

*Nehemiah gives us the same total as Ezra, but if you take the time to calculate his numbers you will find that his total should have been 31,089; he was off by 11,271*

**NEH 7:66** The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore.

*I insist that what these two authors need is education not inspiration.*

*In comparing these two chapters, verse by verse, we find twenty-seven discrepancies in numbers and twenty-six in names.*

## A FEW OLD TESTAMENT CONTRADICTIONS:

*Jael drives a nail in Sisera's temple while he was asleep:*

**JUDG 4:17** Howbeit Sisera fled away on his feet to the tent of Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite: for there was peace between Jabin the king of Hazor and the house of Heber the Kenite.

**JUDG 4:18** And Jael went out to meet Sisera, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not. And when he had turned in unto her into the tent, she covered him with a mantle.

**JUDG 4:19** And he said unto her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink; for I am thirsty. And she opened a bottle of milk, and gave him drink, and covered him.

**JUDG 4:20** Again he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent, and it shall be, when any man doth come and inquire of thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say, No.

**JUDG 4:21** Then Jael Heber's wife took a nail of the tent, and took an hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the nail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground: for he was fast asleep and weary. So he died.

*The nail was driven into Sisera's head while he stood upright.*

**JUDG 5:24** Blessed above women shall Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite be, blessed shall she be above women in the tent.

**JUDG 5:25** He asked water, and she gave him milk; she brought forth butter in a lordly dish.

**JUDG 5:26** She put her hand to the nail, and her right hand to the workmen's hammer; and with the hammer she smote Sisera, she smote off his head, when she had pierced and stricken through his temples.

**JUDG 5:27** At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell: where he bowed, there he fell down dead.



*The Philistines were subdued throughout Samuel's lifetime.*

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 7:12** Then Samuel took a stone, and set it between Mizpeh and Shen, and called the name of it Ebenezer, saying, Hitherto hath the LORD helped us.

**1SAM 7:13** So the Philistines were subdued, and they came no more into the coast of Israel: and the hand of the LORD was against the Philistines all the days of Samuel.

*The Philistines were not subdued throughout Samuel's lifetime.*

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 13:5** And the Philistines gathered themselves together to fight with Israel, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and people as the sand which is on the sea shore in multitude: and they came up, and pitched in Michmash, eastward from Bethaven.

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 13:6** When the men of Israel saw that they were in a strait, (for the people were distressed,) then the people did hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in high places, and in pits.

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 13:7** And some of the Hebrews went over Jordan to the land of Gad and Gilead. As for Saul, he was yet in Gilgal, and all the people followed him trembling.

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 13:8** And he tarried seven days, according to the set time that Samuel had appointed: but Samuel came not to Gilgal; and the people were scattered from him.

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 13:9** And Saul said, Bring hither a burnt offering to me, and peace offerings. And he offered the burnt offering.

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 13:10** And it came to pass, that as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, behold, Samuel came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might salute him.

*Saul did inquire of God before consulting a familiar spirit.*

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 28:6** And when Saul inquired of the LORD, the LORD answered him not, neither by dreams, nor by Urim, nor by prophets.

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 28:7** Then said Saul unto his servants, Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and inquire of her. And his servants said to him, Behold, there is a woman that hath a familiar spirit at Endor.

*Saul did not inquire of God.*

**1<sup>st</sup> CHRON 10:13** So Saul died for his transgression which he committed against the LORD, even against the word of the LORD, which he kept not, and also for asking counsel of one that had a familiar spirit, to enquire of it; **1CHRON 10:14** And inquired not of the LORD: therefore he slew him, and turned the kingdom unto David the son of Jesse.

*Saul died by his own hand.*

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 31:3** And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him; and he was sore wounded of the archers

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 31:4** Then said Saul unto his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 31:5** And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise upon his sword, and died with him.

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 31:6** So Saul died, and his three sons, and his armourbearer, and all his men, that same day together.

*Saul was slain by the Philistines.*

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 21:12** And David went and took the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son from the men of Jabeshgilead, which had stolen them from the street of Bethshan, where the Philistines had hanged them, when the Philistines had slain Saul in Gilboa.

*An Amalekite also killed Saul.*

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 1:1** Now it came to pass after the death of Saul, when David was returned from the slaughter of the Amalekites, and David had abode two days in Ziklag;

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 1:2** It came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, a man came out of the camp from Saul with his clothes rent, and earth upon his head: and so it was, when he came to David, that he fell to the earth, and did obeisance.

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 1:3** And David said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of the camp of Israel am I escaped.

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 1:4** And David said unto him, How went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, That the people are fled from the battle, and many of the people also are fallen and dead; and Saul and Jonathan his son are dead also.

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 1:5** And David said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Jonathan his son be dead?

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 1:6** And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon mount Gilboa, behold, Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him.

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 1:7** And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called unto me. And I answered, Here am I.

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 1:8** And he said unto me, Who art thou? And I answered him, I am an Amalekite.

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 1:9** He said unto me again, Stand, I pray thee, upon me, and slay me: for anguish is come upon me, because my life is yet whole in me.

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 1:10** So I stood upon him, and slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen: and I took the crown that was upon his head, and the bracelet that was on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord.

*David was a man of war before he fought Goliath.*

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 16:17** And Saul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring him to me.

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 16:18** Then answered one of the servants, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse the Bethlehemite, that is cunning in playing, and a mighty valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in matters, and a comely person, and the LORD is with him.

*David was not a man of war before he fought Goliath.*

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 17:33** And Saul said to David, Thou art not able to go against this Philistine to fight with him: for thou art but a youth, and he a man of war from his youth.

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 17:34** And David said unto Saul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep, and there came a lion, and a bear, and took a lamb out of the flock:

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 17:35** And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered it out of his mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught him by his beard, and smote him, and slew him.

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 17:36** Thy servant slew both the lion and the bear: and this uncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them, seeing he hath defied the armies of the living God.

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 17:37** David said moreover, The LORD that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Philistine. And Saul said unto David, Go, and the LORD be with thee.

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 17:38** And Saul armed David with his armor, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head; also he armed him with a coat of mail.

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 17:39** And David girded his sword upon his armor, and he assayed to go; for he had not proved it. And David said unto Saul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved them. And David put them off him.

*David's father Jesse had eight sons including David.*

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 16:10** Again, Jesse made seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And Samuel said unto Jesse, The LORD hath not chosen these.

**1SAM 16:11** And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all thy children? And he said, There remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Samuel said unto Jesse, Send and fetch him: for we will not sit down till he come hither.

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 16:12** And he sent, and brought him in. Now he was ruddy, and withal of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. And the LORD said, Arise, anoint him: for this is he.

*David's father only had seven sons including David.*

**1<sup>st</sup> CHRON 2:13** And Jesse begat his firstborn Eliab, and Abinadab the second, and Shimma the third,

**1<sup>st</sup> CHRON 2:14** Nethaneel the fourth, Raddai the fifth,

**1<sup>st</sup> CHRON 2:15** Ozem the sixth, David the seventh:

*Saul knew who David was.*

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 16:19** Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jesse, and said, Send me David thy son, which is with the sheep.

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 16:20** And Jesse took an ass laden with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent them by David his son unto Saul.**1SAM 16:21** And David came to Saul, and stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and he became his armourbearer.

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 16:22** And Saul sent to Jesse, saying, Let David, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath found favor in my sight.

*Saul did not know David*

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 17:55** And when Saul saw David go forth against the Philistine, he said unto Abner, the captain of the host, Abner, whose son is this youth? And Abner said, As thy soul liveth, O king, I cannot tell.

**1SAM 17:56** And the king said, Inquire thou whose son the stripling is.

*Satan provoked David to number Israel.*

**1<sup>st</sup> CHRON 21:1** And Satan stood up against Israel, and provoked David to number Israel.

*It was God who provoked David to number Israel.*

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 24:1** And again the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and he moved David against them to say, Go, number Israel and Judah.

*David killed 700 charioteers.*

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 10:18** And the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew the men of seven hundred chariots of the Syrians, and forty thousand horsemen, and smote Shobach the captain of their host, who died there.

*David killed 7000 charioteers.*

**1<sup>st</sup> CHRON 19:18** But the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew of the Syrians seven thousand men which fought in chariots, and forty thousand footmen, and killed Shophach the captain of the host.

*Solomon was David's second son by Bathsheba.*

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 12:15** And Nathan departed unto his house. And the LORD struck the child that Uriah's wife bare unto David, and it was very sick.

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 12:16** David therefore besought God for the child; and David fasted, and went in, and lay all night upon the earth.

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 12:17** And the elders of his house arose, and went to him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them.

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 12:18** And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of David feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spake unto him, and he would not hearken unto our voice: how will he then vex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead?

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 12:19** But when David saw that his servants whispered, David perceived that the child was dead: therefore David said unto his servants, Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead.

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 12:20** Then David arose from the earth, and washed, and anointed himself, and changed his apparel, and came into the house of the LORD, and worshipped: then he came to his own house; and when he required, they set bread before him, and he did eat.

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 12:21** Then said his servants unto him, What thing is this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and weep for the child, while it was alive; but when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread.

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 12:22** And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept: for I said, Who can tell whether GOD will be gracious to me, that the child may live?

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 12:23** But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but he shall not return to me.

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 12:24** And David comforted Bathsheba his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and she bare a son, and he called his name Solomon: and the LORD loved him.

*Solomon was David's fourth son by Bathsheba.*

**1<sup>st</sup> CHRON 3:4** These six were born unto him in Hebron; and there he reigned seven years and six months: and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years.

**1<sup>st</sup> CHRON 3:5** And these were born unto him in Jerusalem; Shimea, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, four, of Bathshua the daughter of Ammiel:

*Asa took away the high places.*

**2<sup>nd</sup> CHRON 14:2** And Asa did that which was good and right in the eyes of the LORD his God:

**2<sup>nd</sup> CHRON 14:3** For he took away the altars of the strange Gods, and the high places, and brake down the images, and cut down the groves:

*Asa never took away the high places.*

**1<sup>st</sup> KINGS 15:14** But the high places were not removed: nevertheless Asa's heart was perfect with the LORD all his days.

*Also.*

**2<sup>nd</sup> CHRON 15:17** But the high places were not taken away out of Israel: nevertheless the heart of Asa was perfect all his days.

*Jehoshaphat took away the high places.*

**2<sup>nd</sup> CHRON 17:5** Therefore the LORD stablished the kingdom in his hand; and all Judah brought to Jehoshaphat presents; and he had riches and honor in abundance.

**2<sup>nd</sup> CHRON 17:6** And his heart was lifted up in the ways of the LORD: moreover he took away the high places and groves out of Judah.

*Jehoshaphat did not take away the high places.*



**2<sup>nd</sup> CHRON 20:33** Howbeit the high places were not taken away: for as yet the people had not prepared their hearts unto the God of their fathers.

**2<sup>nd</sup> CHRON 20:34** Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of Jehu the son of Hanani, who is mentioned in the book of the kings of Israel.

*550 chief officers worked for Solomon.*

**1KINGS 9:23** These were the chief of the officers that were over Solomon's work, five hundred and fifty, which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work.

*Only 250 chief officers worked for Solomon.*

**2CHRON 8:10** And these were the chief of king Solomon's officers, even two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people.

*Hiram sends Solomon 420 talents of gold.*

**1<sup>st</sup> KINGS 9:27** And Hiram sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon.

**1<sup>st</sup> KINGS 9:28** And they came to Ophir, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought it to king Solomon.

*Hiram sends Solomon 450 talents of gold.*

**2<sup>nd</sup> CHRON 8:18** And Hiram(Hiram) sent him by the hands of his servants ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they went with the servants of Solomon to Ophir, and took thence four hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought them to king Solomon.

*Solomon had 40,000 stalls of horses.*

**1<sup>st</sup> KINGS 4:26** And Solomon had forty thousand stalls of horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.

*Solomon only had 4,000 stalls of horses.*

**2<sup>nd</sup> CHRON 9:25** And Solomon had four thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen; whom he bestowed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

*Two thousand baths.*

**1<sup>st</sup> KINGS 7:23** And he made a molten sea, ten cubits from the one brim to the other: it was round all about, and his height was five cubits: and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

**1<sup>st</sup> KINGS 7:24** And under the brim of it round about there were knops compassing it, ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about: the knops were cast in two rows, when it was cast.

**1<sup>st</sup> KINGS 7:25** It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

**1<sup>st</sup> KINGS 7:26** And it was an hand breadth thick, and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies: it contained two thousand baths.

*Three thousand baths.*

**2<sup>nd</sup> CHRON 4:2** Also he made a molten sea of ten cubits from brim to brim, round in compass, and five cubits the height thereof; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

**2<sup>nd</sup> CHRON 4:3** And under it was the similitude of oxen, which did compass it round about: ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about. Two rows of oxen were cast, when it was cast.

**2<sup>nd</sup> CHRON 4:4** It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

**2<sup>nd</sup> CHRON 4:5** And the thickness of it was an handbreadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies; and it received and held three thousand baths.

*Two pillars of 18 cubits high apiece.*

**1<sup>st</sup> KINGS 7:15** For he cast two pillars of brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits did compass either of them about.**1KINGS 7:16** And he made two chapiters of molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapter was five cubits, and the height of the other chapter was five cubits:

**1<sup>st</sup> KINGS 7:17** And nets of checker work, and wreaths of chain work, for the chapiters which were upon the top of the pillars; seven for the one chapter, and seven for the other chapter.

**1<sup>st</sup> KINGS 7:18** And he made the pillars, and two rows round about upon the one network, to cover the chapiters that were upon the top, with pomegranates: and so did he for the other chapter.

**1<sup>st</sup> KINGS 7:19** And the chapiters that were upon the top of the pillars were of lily work in the porch, four cubits.

**1<sup>st</sup> KINGS 7:20** And the chapiters upon the two pillars had pomegranates also above, over against the belly which was by the network: and the pomegranates were two hundred in rows round about upon the other chapter.

**1<sup>st</sup> KINGS 7:21** And he set up the pillars in the porch of the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof Jachin: and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof Boaz.

*The two pillars were 35 cubits high.*

**2<sup>nd</sup> CHRON 3:15** Also he made before the house two pillars of thirty and five cubits high, and the chapter that was on the top of each of them was five cubits.

**2<sup>nd</sup> CHRON 3:16** And he made chains, as in the oracle, and put them on the heads of the pillars; and made an hundred pomegranates, and put them on the chains.

**2<sup>nd</sup> CHRON 3:17** And he reared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand Jachin, and the name of that on the left Boaz.

*Ahaziah was 22 years old when he began to reign.*

**2<sup>nd</sup> KINGS 8:26** Two and twenty years old was Ahaziah when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Athaliah, the daughter of Omri king of Israel.

*No! Ahaziah was 42 when he began to reign.*

**2<sup>nd</sup> CHRON 22:2** Forty and two years old was Ahaziah when he began to reign, and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Athaliah the daughter of Omri.

*Jehoiachin's three months and ten days old reign began at age eight.*

**2<sup>nd</sup> CHRON 36:9** Jehoiachin was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months and ten days in Jerusalem: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD.

*Jehoiachin was eighteen when he began to reign.*

**2<sup>nd</sup> KINGS 24:8** Jehoiachin was eighteen years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem three months. And his mother's name was Nehushta, the daughter of Elnathan of Jerusalem.

**2KINGS 24:9** And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father had done.

*How many mothers Abijam,{or was his name Abijah} had, and was his mother "Maachah" "the daughter of Abishalom" {or was his name Absalom?}*

**1<sup>st</sup> KINGS 15:1** Now in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam the son of Nebat reigned Abijam over Judah.

**1KINGS 15:2** Three years reigned he in Jerusalem. and his mother's name was Maachah, the daughter of Abishalom.

*Maachah was the daughter of "Absalom".*

**2<sup>nd</sup> CHRON 11:20** And after her he took Maachah the daughter of Absalom; which bare him Abijah, and Attai, and Ziza, and Shelomith.

*His mother's name was Michaiah and she was the daughter of Uriel.*

**2<sup>nd</sup> CHRON 13:1** Now in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam began Abijah to reign over Judah.

**2CHRON 13:2** He reigned three years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Michaiah the daughter of Uriel of Gibeah. And there was war between Abijah and Jeroboam.

*How many fighting men were in Israel? Eight hundred thousand?*

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 24:9** And Joab gave up the sum of the number of the people unto the king: and there were in Israel eight hundred thousand valiant men that drew the sword; and the men of Judah were five hundred thousand men.

*Or was it one million one hundred thousand?*

**1<sup>st</sup> CHRON 21:5** And Joab gave the sum of the number of the people unto David. And all they of Israel were a thousand thousand and an hundred thousand men that drew sword: and Judah was four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword.

*How many years of famine was David to suffer: Three years?*

**1<sup>st</sup> CHRON 21:9** And the LORD spake unto Gad, David's seer, saying,

**1<sup>st</sup> CHRON 21:10** Go and tell David, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three things: choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee.

**1<sup>st</sup> CHRON 21:11** So Gad came to David, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Choose thee

**1<sup>st</sup> CHRON 21:12** Either three years' famine; or three months to be destroyed before thy foes, while that the sword of thine enemies overtaketh thee; or else three days the sword of the LORD, even the pestilence, in the land, and the angel of the LORD destroying throughout all the coasts of Israel. Now therefore advise thyself what word I shall bring again to him that sent me.

*Or was it seven years?*

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 24:11** For when David was up in the morning, the word of the LORD came unto the prophet Gad, David's seer, saying,

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 24:12** Go and say unto David, Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three things; choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee.

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 24:13** So Gad came to David, and told him, and said unto him, Shall seven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three months before thine enemies, while they pursue thee? or that there be three days' pestilence in thy land? now advise, and see what answer I shall return to him that sent me.

*How many horsemen did David Capture: 700?*

**2<sup>nd</sup> SAM 8:4** And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and David houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them for an hundred chariots.

*Or was it was 7000 ?*

**1<sup>st</sup> CHRON 18:4** And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: David also houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them an hundred chariots.

*Samuel's first-born name is Joel and his second-born was name Abiah.*

**1<sup>st</sup> SAM 8:1** And it came to pass, when Samuel was old, that he made his sons judges over Israel.

**1SAM 8:2** Now the name of his firstborn was Joel; and the name of his second, Abiah: they were judges in Beersheba.

*Not so say 1Chronicles.*

**1<sup>st</sup> CHRON 6:28** And the sons of Samuel; the firstborn Vashni, and Abiah.

## WHO GOVERNS “EVIL SPIRITS”, GOD OR THE DEVIL?

*If you were to asked the above question to the Jews or the Christians they would quickly and vehemently state that an evil being called the devil is the boss of all evil spirits, that God has nothing to do with their evil acts; and that evil spirits are in fact those angels that were casted out of heaven by God, and the devil is their only boss. These Christians and Jews will look at you as if you were somehow possessed by one of these evil spirits for not knowing the answer to such a simply question.*

*There is only one way to settle this matter to everyone's satisfaction and that is to investigate what the word of their God has to say concerning this matter. So let us investigate the Bible for ourselves to see if the character called the devil is the one who governs the things that are referred to as evil spirits.*

*We can find the name “evil spirit(s)” 14 times in the Bible & out of these 14 times that we read about evil spirit{s} the Bible unequivocally tells us that 8 out of the 14 times, God was the one who sent out the evil spirits to do their evil deeds. Let us now take a look at the “biblical facts.”:*

*God sent out his first evil spirit on a mission to kill people in a war.*

**Then God sent an evil spirit between Abimelech and the men of Shechem; and the men of Shechem dealt treacherously with Abimelech. Judges 9:23.**

*God discharged his second evil spirit to drive King Saul into a deep depression.{ The phrase evil-spirit appears once in each of the below verses.}*



**But the Spirit of the LORD departed from Saul, and an evil spirit from the LORD troubled him. And Saul's servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth thee. Let our lord now command thy servants, which are before thee, to seek out a man, who is a cunning player on an harp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall play with his hand, and thou shalt be well. 1 Samuel 16:14-16**

*God's evil spirit number 3 (The phrase "evil spirit" appear twice in this verse)*

**And it came to pass, when the evil spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took an harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him. 1 Samuel 16:23**

*Number 4 evil spirit from God.*

**Then God sent an evil spirit to cause Saul to prophesy and sit with a javelin in his hand.**

*# 5 King Saul seems to be God's favorite target for his evil spirits.*  
**And it came to pass on the morrow, that the evil spirit from God came upon Saul, and he prophesied in the midst of the house: and David played with his hand, as at other times: and there was a javelin in Saul's hand. 1 Samuel 18:10**

*One more time for poor Saul.*

**And the evil spirit from the LORD was upon Saul, as he sat in his house with his javelin in his hand: and David played with his hand. 1 Samuel 19:9.**

*The other 6 "evil spirit" occurrences are in the New Testament. The Bible doesn't say where the evil spirits came from, but from what the Old Testament tells us, we can do no less but to conclude that they came from the same source. The Bible never attributes any one of these evil spirits to the Devil/Satan. So where is the biblical evidence that the Jews and the Christians have to prove that evil spirits is governed or come from the thing called devil?*

*Below you can read the 6 mentions of evil-spirits in the New Testament {they all seem to be the cause of a variety of illnesses.}*

**And in that same hour he cured many of their infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto many that were blind he gave sight. Luke 7:21**

**And certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, out of whom went seven devils, Luke 8:2**

**So that from his body were brought unto the sick handkerchiefs or aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and the evil spirits went out of them. Then certain of the vagabond Jews, exorcists, took upon them to call over them which had evil spirits the name of the Lord Jesus, saying, We adjure you by Jesus whom Paul preacheth. ... And the evil spirit answered and said, Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but who are ye? And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and overcame them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded. Acts 19:12-16**

## SOME HOLY ATROCITIES IN THE NAME OF JEHOVAH:

**The sword of the LORD shall devour from the one end of the land even to the other end of the land: no flesh shall have peace.--Jeremiah 12:12**

*Come let us read these bedtime stories to our children tonight!*

*Moses' mass murder of 3,000 Israelites men, all in the name of his God. Exodus 32: 26-28.*

**<sup>26</sup> Then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who is on the LORD'S side? let him come unto me. And all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together unto him <sup>27</sup> And he said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Put every man his sword by his side, and go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbour.<sup>28</sup> And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses: and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men.**

*It seems that this man Moses was a blood thirsty lunatic prophet, instead of protecting his people he is slaughtering them by the thousands. Nowhere in the Bible does it state that Pharaoh killed any Israelites, {if we are to believe the Bible.} Moses killed more Israelites/Hebrews than Pharaoh; yet Jehovah chose and protected Moses as his beloved prophet, yet he butchered thousands of the innocent Egyptian people because Pharaoh wouldn't obey him even though it was god himself who "hardened" Pharaoh's heart, so Pharaoh could not obey god even if he wanted to. This does not sound like the action of a God to me this sounds more like the job for the other fellow.*

## INFANTICIDE & WAR CRIMES COMMITTED BY MOSES:

**<sup>15</sup> And Moses said unto them, Have ye saved all the women alive?**

**<sup>16</sup> Behold, these caused the children of Israel, through the counsel of Balaam, to commit trespass against the LORD in the matter of Peor, and there was a plague among the congregation of the LORD. Now therefore kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with him.<sup>18</sup> But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves. Num.31:17-18**

*Who was it that really selected such a person to be his prophet?  
Whose prophet would actually command such an unimaginable act?  
Think about it.*

## **GOD ASSISTED MOSES IN THE ACT OF GENOCIDE:**

**And they turned and went up by the way of Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan went out against them, he, and all his people, to the battle at Edrei.**

**And the LORD said unto Moses, Fear him not: for I have delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon. <sup>35</sup> So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him alive: and they possessed his land.**  
*Num.21:33-35*

*Is there ever any reason for humanity to commit genocide against his fellow humans, infanticide, or kidnapping of little virgin girls to make them sex slaves? I say no! God or no God, these acts are barbaric! These acts can only be sanctioned by an Evil being not an All-loving & merciful one. Maybe this is the reason why today certain members of that group think that it pleases their God when they slaughter innocent men, women, and children to steal their land.*

## GOD'S ENDORSEMENT OF SLAVERY!

**“Your male and female slaves are to come from the nations around you; from them you may buy slaves. <sup>45</sup> You may also buy some of the temporary residents living among you and members of their clans born in your country, and they will become your property. <sup>46</sup> You can bequeath them to your children as inherited property and can make them slaves for life, but you must not rule over your fellow Israelites ruthlessly.” Lev.25: 44-46.( NIV)**

*The entire world should unflinchingly denounce any man or God who sanctioned such an evil act!*

## NO HEAVEN NO HELL:

**Fact:** *The author[s] of the first five books of the Bible did not record anything about a place called hell; he did not give us a hint about the place of bliss where God's "chosen" people will live forever. The author wrote nothing of dead sinners being punished, nothing about a final judgment day. From the first mistake in Genesis to the last blunder in Deuteronomy there is not even the slightest hint that anyone will be punished or be rewarded for his/her actions in this life or any other life to come.*

*We have to wonder when & who fabricated the concept of the place call heaven , for those people who want to be servants and to be ruled by Gods after they die, and a place call hell for those who want to be free & refused to be ruled by any Gods in this life or any other life to come.*

## **JOSHUA'S HOLY MASSACRES!**

**:"A curse on him who is lax in doing the Lord's work! A curse on him who keeps his sword from bloodshed!"  
Jeremiah 48:10,**

*It is obvious that Jehovah's holy prophet, Joshua, took up exactly where his murderous holy predecessor Moses left off. It is apparent that after Moses' death, Jehovah promoted Joshua to a six star general of his holy murderous army. Just read the below verses and you will see that the title of this piece is very appropriate. I am sure that Joshua was not curse by his God, for his sword remained drench in blood!*

**And the city shall be accursed, even it, and all that are therein, to the LORD: only Rahab the harlot shall live, she and all that are with her in the house, because she hid the messengers that we sent. JOSH 6:17**

**And ye, in any wise keep yourselves from the accursed thing, lest ye make yourselves accursed, when ye take of the accursed thing, and make the camp of Israel a curse, and trouble it JOSH 6:18 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, are consecrated unto the LORD: they shall come into the treasury of the LORD. JOSH 6:19**

**So the people shouted when the priests blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city. JOSH 6:20**

**And they utterly destroyed all that was in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword. JOSH 6:21.**



*NOTE: The only ones that were allowed to escape this wrath of God's holy soldiers were Rahab the traitor prostitute and her friends. The babies did not stand a chance against the edge of the holy swords"*

*NOTE ALSO: That if Joshua had slaughtered Rahab there wouldn't have been any Jesus Christ for the Christians to worship today, because this traitor prostitute turned out to be the very great grandmother of Jesus {See Matt.1:5}. She married Salmon, King David's great-great grandfather.*

*The above massacre is just a tip of Joshua's "bloody sword." Let us dig deeper into this terrorist's diary , to examine the "biblical facts" on how he and his people gained possession of the so- called promised land, that is today known as Israel. With the blessing of Jehovah; below is just a few of the heads that Joshua had to decapitate to steal the Promised Land from its rightful owners.*

**(1)Joshua took Makkedah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof he utterly destroyed, them, and all the souls that were therein; he let none remain : and he did to the king of Makkedah as he did unto the king of Jericho. Joshua 10.28**

**(2)Then Joshua ... fought against Libnah: And the LORD delivered it also ... and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein; he let none remain. 10.29-30**

**(3)The LORD delivered Lachish into the hand of Israel, which took it ... and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein. 10.32**

**(4)Then Horam king of Gezer came up to help Lachish; and Joshua smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining. 10.33**

**(5)Joshua passed unto Eglon ... and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein he utterly destroyed that day. 10.34-35**

**(6)Joshua went up ... unto Hebron; and they fought against it: And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining. 10.36-37**

**(7)Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to Debir; and fought against it: And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining. 10.38-39**

**(8)So Joshua smote all the country of the hills, and of the south, and of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none remaining, but utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the LORD God of Israel commanded. 10.40**

**(9)And all these kings and their land did Joshua take at one time, because the LORD God of Israel fought for Israel. 10.42**

*So as you can clearly see that the "promised land" was already occupied when the Jews/Israelites/Hebrews discovered it, so they had to do a little genocide to clear the land: We can't place all this savagery on Joshua and the rest of his blood thirsty Jewish soldiers alone, because they were getting their marching orders from their Commander and Chief, Jehovah.*

**DAVID MURDERS AND CIRCUMCISES TWO HUNDRED PHILISTINE &  
USES THEIR FORESKINS AS MONEY TO PURCHASE A WOMAN.**

**Wherefore David arose and went, he and his men, and slew of the Philistines two hundred men; and David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, that he might be the king's son in law. And Saul gave him Michal his daughter to wife. 1<sup>st</sup> Sam.18:27.**

*It is hard to imagine David "a man after God's own heart" circumcising two hundred dead men and purchasing his wife with the foreskin of these men. One wonders what eventually happened to the pile of foreskins; I mean what did the king do with the 200 foreskins; did he deposit them in his foreskin bank? Was foreskin a form of currency back in David's time? Whose foreskin was more valuable, children, kings, or soldiers?*

## DAVID A EVIL MAN AFTER GOD'S OWN HEART.

*It is very difficult to find anyone in the Bible that Jehovah love's more than his King David. As a matter of fact, the Bible quotes its God saying "I {Jehovah} have found David the [son] of Jesse, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my will. Acts 13:22 (See also 1 Sam.13:14) Also His [Solomon's] heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as was the heart of David his father. 1 Kg.11:4, 15:3*

*Now let's all see if we can figure out why God loved David so much.*

*(A) Could it be because he ordered the killing of his friend Uriah so he could marry his wife? 2 Sam. 11:14-17*

*(B) Was it because he murdered Goliath with his sling, beheads him with his sword, and carried the head back to Jerusalem? 1 Sam.17:51-57*

*(C) Maybe it was because David and Saul had a contest to see who could kill the most people for God, and the women act as cheerleaders saying, "Saul has killed his thousands, and David his tens of thousands." 1 Sam.18:6-7.*

*(D) Was it because he committed adultery with Bathsheba? 2 Sam. 11:4-5?*

*(E) Or this? He vows to kill "any that pisseth against the wall." 1 Sam.25:22, 34*

*(F) Was it because he was an unbiased murderer? **He "smote the land and left neither man nor woman alive."** 1 Sam.27:8-11.*

*(G) It could be this; He says that whoever kills the lame and the blind will be his "chief and captain." 2 Sam.5:8.*

*(H)My money is on this one: David asks God if he should kill some more Philistines. God says yes and he will even assist David in the massacre. So David and God went on a murderous mission & "smote the Philistines" again. 2 Sam.5:19, 25*

*(I) In David's last words, he commands his son Solomon to murder Joab. 1 Kg.2:5-9*

*No wonder so many Bible believers, murder, rape and steal as much as they do; it is because they want to get on Jehovah's good side and to be people "after God's own heart" like David was.*

*Both David and his son Solomon blatantly broke every single one of their God's Ten Commandments.*

## WHO KILLED GOLIATH, WAS IT DAVID OR ELHANAN?

*Since I mentioned David's killing of Goliath in point (B) above it is only appropriate for me now to expose a major discrepancy concerning who actually killed Goliath.*

*Every Jew and Christian knows that it was David who killed Goliath, right?*

**"Thus David prevailed over the Philistine {Goliath} with a sling and a stone, and he struck the Philistine and killed him; but there was no sword in David's hand." 1 Samuel 17:50**

*If the above verse is true then what's going on with the below verse in some Bible translations? Elhanan is given the credit for the killing of Goliath!*

**In another battle with the Philistines at Gob, Elhanan son of Jaare-Oregim the Bethlehemite killed Goliath the Gittite, who had a spear with a shaft like a weaver's rod. 2 Samuel 21:19 (NIV)**

*And:*

**There was war with the Philistines again at Gob, and Elhanan the son of Jaare-oregim the Bethlehemite killed Goliath the Gittite, the shaft of whose spear was like a weaver's beam. 2 Samuel 21:19 (NASB)**

*The below quote shows how the above verse appears in the KJV: It says Elhanan killed Goliath's brother.*

**And there was again a battle in Gob with the Philistines, where Elhanan the son of Jaareoregim, a Bethlehemite, slew the brother of Goliath the Gittite, the staff of whose spear was like a weaver's beam. 2 Samuel 21:19 (KJV)**

*Who should we believe killed Goliath, David or Elhanan. Your guess is as good as mine and since all these translations claim to be the true word of a perfect God; I have {and you should too} to reject the whole story as being one giant myth.*

## WHAT DID DAVID KILL GOLIATH WITH, A SLING AND A STONE, OR A SWORD?

*I will now expose another blunder, in the perfect word of God, concerning the David and Goliath tale.*

**So David prevailed over the Philistine [Goliath] with a sling and a stone, striking down the Philistine and killing him; there was no sword in David's hand. [1 Samuel 17:50 (NRSV)]**

*The above account not only gives us the weapon that David did use, "a sling and a stone", but also gives us a weapon that David didn't use, explicitly stating that David wasn't carrying a sword when he killed Goliath.*

*The very next verse, however, tells us that David killed Goliath with a sword:*

**Then David ran and stood over the Philistine; he grasped his sword, drew it out of its sheath, and killed him; then he cut off his head with it. 1 Samuel 17:51 (NRSV)]**

*David couldn't have killed Goliath twice, so which of these accounts is correct? Did David kill Goliath with both a sling and a sword? As I stated above this story is one giant of a tale!*



## TEN UNFULFILLED BIBLE PROPHECIES.

*This Goes Out To Those Of You Who Believe In Bible Prophecies:*

*(1) David's kingdom is to be eternal and his descendant to rule forever. Psalm 89: 3-4 & 35-37*

**PS 89:3 I have made a covenant with my chosen, I have sworn unto David my servant,**

**PS 89:4 Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build up thy throne to all generations. Selah.**

**PS 89:35 Once have I sworn by my holiness that I will not lie unto David.**

**PS 89:36 His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne as the sun before me.**

**PS 89:37 It shall be established for ever as the moon, and as a faithful witness in heaven. Selah.**

**Also see Jeremiah 33:17**

**JER 33:17 For thus saith the LORD; David shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Israel;**

*The above promises were never kept, because the "Throne of David" has been vacant for thousands of years.*

*(2) Solomon's throne was to be established forever. 1 Chron. 17: 11-14*

**1CHRON 17:11 And it shall come to pass, when thy days be expired that thou must go to be with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sons; and I will establish his kingdom.**

**1CHRON 17:12 He shall build me an house, and I will stablish his throne for ever.**

**1CHRON 17:13 I will be his father, and he shall be my son: and I will not take my mercy away from him, as I took it from him that was before thee:**

**1CHRON 17:14 But I will settle him in mine house and in my kingdom for ever: and his throne shall be established for evermore.**

*Also see 2Sam. 7:13*

**2SAM 7:12** And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom.

**2SAM 7:13** He shall build an house for my name, and I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever.

**2SAM 7:14** I will be his father, and he shall be my son. If he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men:

**2SAM 7:15** But my mercy shall not depart away from him, as I took it from Saul, whom I put away before thee.

**2SAM 7:16** And thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established for ever.

*Does "forever" mean four hundred years? According to the biblical chronology Solomon's kingdom lasted only 400 years.*

*(3) Josiah was to die peacefully. 2Kings 22:20*

**2KINGS 22:20** Behold therefore, I will gather thee unto thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered into thy grave in peace; and thine eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king word again.

*The above prophecy was not fulfilled, because the author of the same book tells us in chapter 23:29-30 that Josiah was slain in a battle.*

**2KINGS 23:29** In his days Pharaoh nechoh king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates: and king Josiah went against him; and he slew him at Megiddo, when he had seen him.

**2KINGS 23:30** And his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Megiddo, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre. And the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and anointed him, and made him king in his father's stead.

*(4) Everlasting peace in the Middle East: Isa. 2: 1-4*

**IS 2:1** The word that Isaiah the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem.

**IS 2:2** And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of the LORD's house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it.

**IS 2:3** And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.

**IS 2:4** And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

*The above prophecy is yet to be fulfilled neither figuratively nor literally. I must agree that the nations are beating their swords and spears, but not into plowshares & pruning hooks (v: 4), instead they are beating them into guns, tanks, and other weapons of mass destruction.*

*(5) No uncircumcised or unclean person is to enter Jerusalem.*

**IS 52:1** Awake, awake; put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city: for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean.

*The above prophecy has obviously not been fulfilled, for there are thousands of uncircumcised and "unclean" men women and children in Jerusalem, always were and always will be.*

*(6) God will not keep His anger forever. Jer.3:12*

**JER 3:12** Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the LORD; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the LORD, and I will not keep anger for ever.

*God changes His mind and will indeed keep His anger forever.*

**JER 17:4** And thou, even thyself, shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee; and I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in the land which thou knowest not: for ye have kindled a fire in mine anger, which shall burn for ever.

*It seems like Jeremiah's God can't make up his own mind.*

*(7) Zedekiah was to die in peace. Jeer. 34: 4-5*

**JER 34:4** Yet hear the word of the LORD, O Zedekiah king of Judah; Thus saith the LORD of thee, Thou shalt not die by the sword:

**JER 34:5** But thou shalt die in peace: and with the burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before thee, so shall they burn odours for thee; and they will lament thee, saying, Ah lord! for I have pronounced the word, saith the LORD.

*This same prophet tells us that the above prophecy was not fulfilled, he writes in chapter.52:10-11*

**JER 52:10** And the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes: he slew also all the princes of Judah in Riblah.

**JER 52:11** Then he put out the eyes of Zedekiah; and the king of Babylon bound him in chains, and carried him to Babylon, and put him in prison till the day of his death.

*I don't know about anyone else, but I don't consider seeing my loved ones being slaughtered before my eyes; having my eyes plucked out by my captors and then being thrown in prison to die; as a peaceful way to die.*

*(8) Jehoiakim was to leave no offspring to sit on the throne of David.  
Jer. 36:30*

**JER 36:30** Therefore thus saith the LORD of Jehoiakim king of Judah; He shall have none to sit upon the throne of David: and his dead body shall be cast out in the day to the heat, and in the night to the frost.

*Not so according to 2 Kings 24:6*

**2KINGS 24:6** So Jehoiakim slept with his fathers: and Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead.

*(9) Egypt is to be utterly desolated for forty years. Ezek. 29: 2-14*

**EZEK 29:2** Son of man, set thy face against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and prophesy against him, and against all Egypt:

**EZEK 29:3** Speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against thee, Pharaoh king of Egypt, the great dragon that lieth in the midst of his rivers, which hath said, My river is mine own, and I have made it for myself.

**EZEK 29:4** But I will put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales, and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, and all the fish of thy rivers shall stick unto thy scales.

**EZEK 29:5** And I will leave thee thrown into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: thou shalt fall upon the open fields; thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: I have given thee for meat to the beasts of the field and to the fowls of the heaven.

**EZEK 29:6** And all the inhabitants of Egypt shall know that I am the LORD, because they have been a staff of reed to the house of Israel.

**EZEK 29:7** When they took hold of thee by thy hand, thou didst break, and rend all their shoulder: and when they leaned upon thee, thou brakest, and madest all their loins to be at a stand.

**EZEK 29:8** Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will bring a sword upon thee, and cut off man and beast out of thee.

**EZEK 29:9** And the land of Egypt shall be desolate and waste; and they shall know that I am the LORD: because he hath said, The river is mine, and I have made it.

**EZEK 29:10** Behold, therefore I am against thee, and against thy rivers, and I will make the land of Egypt utterly waste and desolate, from the tower of Syene even unto the border of Ethiopia.

**EZEK 29:11** No foot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall pass through it, neither shall it be inhabited forty years.

**EZEK 29:12** And I will make the land of Egypt desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities among the cities that are laid waste shall be desolate forty years: and I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

**EZEK 29:13** Yet thus saith the Lord GOD; At the end of forty years will I gather the Egyptians from the people whither they were scattered:

**EZEK 29:14** And I will bring again the captivity of Egypt, and will cause them to return into the land of Pathros, into the land of their habitation; and they shall be there a base kingdom.

*Egypt has never been uninhabited for forty years, or even for a single minute, since this prophecy was written.*

**(10)** *The Jews are to be an honest race. Zeph. 3:13*

**ZEPH 3:13** The remnant of Israel (the Jews) shall not do iniquity, nor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: for they shall feed and lie down, and none shall make them afraid.

*We must all agree that the Jews are no more righteous, no more honest, no more truthful, and no braver than any other people on the planet. To think otherwise would be foolish. As a matter of fact read below what the author of the book of Revelations wrote concerning the Jews:*

**Behold, I {God} will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee. Rev 3:9**

**I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan. REV. 2:9**

**MYTHICAL ANIMALS/CREATURES ARE TREATED AS REALLY  
EXISTING:**

**Laugh with me.**

*Cockatrices, (a legendary monster with a deadly glance, supposedly hatched by a serpent from rooster and commonly shown with the body of a serpent and the head, tail, and wings of a rooster.*

**IS 11:8 And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the cockatrice' den.**

**IS 59:5 They hatch cockatrice' eggs, and weave the spider's web: he that eateth of their eggs dieth, and that which is crushed breaketh out into a viper.**

**IS 14:29 Rejoice not thou, whole Palestina, because the rod of him that smote thee is broken: for out of the serpent's root shall come forth a cockatrice, and his fruit shall be a fiery flying serpent.**

*Biblical dragons {Fire breathing animals.}Isa.34:13*

**IS 34:13 And thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof: and it shall be an habitation of dragons, and a court for owls.**

**PS 91:13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.**

**PS 148:7 Praise the LORD from the earth, ye dragons, and all deeps**

**JER 9:11 And I will make Jerusalem heaps, and a den of dragons; and I will make the cities of Judah desolate, without an inhabitant.**

**JER 10:22 Behold, the noise of the bruit is come, and a great commotion out of the north country, to make the cities of Judah desolate, and a den of dragons.**

*Below we have "Satyrs", one of a class of riotous, lascivious woodland deities, represented as part human and part goat.*

**IS 34:14 The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with the wild beasts of the island, and the satyr shall cry to his fellow; the screech owl also shall rest there, and find for herself a place of rest.**

**IS 13:21 But wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of doleful creatures; and owls shall dwell there, and satyrs shall dance there.**

*The question that you must ask yourself is; If these inspired writers of God thought that these mythical creatures were real, what other myths they thought were actual facts and wrote it in the Bible in the name of their God?"*



## **WAS THE BOOK OF JOB PLAGIARIZED FROM GREEK MYTHOLOGY?**

**“Which maketh Arcturus, Orion, and Pleiades, and the chambers of the south.”**

*The astronomical names found in chapter 9 verse 9 of Job, Pleiades, Orion & Arcturus; these names are of Greek origin and were not known to the Hebrews at that time.*

*We must then conclude that the story of Job is of Greek origins and is not of the Jews/Hebrews and does not belong in the Bible; it is Greek mythology. I take that back, maybe this story does belong in the Bible right next to all the other mythical stories that can be found in that book.*

## **NO LORD IS MY SHEPHERD! Psalm 151**

*My Brain is my shepherd; I shall not want any other shepherd.  
It makes me know that no man is my master; it leads me to logical  
conclusions faster.*

*It makes me whole; it keeps me on the path of consciousness &  
corrects my mistakes.*

*Whenever holy men threaten me with their hell and untimely death I  
fear not their evil, because my Brain is with me; truth and reason  
they comfort me.*

*It is truth & reason that show me how to defeat my enemies, which  
are, ignorance, superstitions, and myths: In Brain I Trust!*

*Surely, goodness and love shall be with me all the days of my life;  
because I know that an honest, kind and loving human has nothing  
to fear in this life or any other life to come. So I am free to think for  
myself in this universe forever.....*

**NO LORD IS MY SHEPHERD BECAUSE I AM NOBODY'S  
SHEEP!**

## WHY WAS WILLIAM SHAKESPEAR'S NAME INSERTED IN THE PSALMS?

*In the 46th Psalm, if we should count the first 46 words, from verse one down starting with the word "God", the 46th word will be "shake" and if we count the first 46 word from the last verse(starting with the word "refuge"), the 46th word will be" spear." Together these words spell the last name of William Shakespear (or spare), the great English poet and dramatist.*

*William was born in the year 1564 and died in 1616. In 1610 when the Bible was almost done being translated into English, Shakespear was 46 years old.*

*It was King James 1, who commissioned the Bible's Translation (hence The King James Bible version) who allowed "Shakespear's name to be inserted into the book of Psalm.*

*King James gave his translators permission to insert "Shake" as the 46th word from the top and "Spear" as the 46 word from the bottom of Psalm 46, as a 46<sup>th</sup> birthday and retirement gift to the great writer & his good friend. Shakespear retired in 1611 the same year the Bible's translation was completed & published.*

*Shakespear leaves us a final piece of verse as his epitaph, his last known work before he died in 1616.*

*Below is what is written on his head stone:*

***"Good friend, for Jesus SAKE forbear***

***To dig the dust enclose here***

***Blessed be the man that SPARES these stones***

***And cursed be he that move my bones"***

*Notice the use of the word "sake" in the first line & "spares" in the third line. Together they spell "sakespares." Very clever word play we must confess.*

## Psalm 46

**PS 46:1** God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble.

**PS 46:2** Therefore will not we fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into the midst of the sea;

**PS 46:3** Though the waters thereof roar and be troubled, though the mountains {SHAKE} with the swelling thereof. Selah.

**PS 46:4** There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God, the holy place of the tabernacles of the most High.

**PS 46:5** God is in the midst of her; she shall not be moved: God shall help her, and that right early.

**PS 46:6** The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved: he uttered his voice, the earth melted.

**PS 46:7** The LORD of hosts is with us; the God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah.

**PS 46:8** Come, behold the works of the LORD, what desolations he hath made in the earth.

**PS 46:9** He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the {SPEAR} in sunder; he burneth the chariot in the fire.

**PS 46:10** Be still, and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth.

**PS 46:11** The LORD of hosts is with us; the God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah.

*NOTE: We must point out here that in some newer versions of the Bible the word "shake" has now been replaced with the word "quake".{This was done in an attempt to conceal King James' and Shakespear's mischief }*

## **IS THE BIBLE A SEX BOOK OR AN HOLY BOOK?**

**Come let us all read Songs Of Solomon Aloud.**

**SONG 1:1 The song of songs, which is Solomon's.**

**SONG 1:2 Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth: for thy love is better than wine.**

**SONG 1:3 Because of the savour of thy good ointments thy name is as ointment poured forth, therefore do the virgins love thee.**

**SONG 1:14 My beloved is unto me as a cluster of camphire in the vineyards of Engedi.**

**SONG 1:15 Behold, thou art fair, my love; behold, thou art fair; thou hast doves' eyes.**

**SONG 1:16 Behold, thou art fair, my beloved, yea, pleasant: also our bed is green.**

**SONG 2:3 As the apple tree among the trees of the wood, so is my beloved among the sons. I sat down under his shadow with great delight, and his fruit was sweet to my taste.**

**SONG 2:4 He brought me to the banqueting house, and his banner over me was love.**

**SONG 2:5 Stay me with flagons, comfort me with apples: for I am sick of love.**

**SONG 2:6 His left hand is under my head, and his right hand doth embrace me.**

**SONG 3:1 By night on my bed I sought him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.**

**SONG 3:2 I will rise now, and go about the city in the streets, and in the broad ways I will seek him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.**

**SONG 3:3 The watchmen that go about the city found me: to whom I said, Saw ye him whom my soul loveth?**

**SONG 3:4 It was but a little that I passed from them, but I found him whom my soul loveth: I held him, and would not let him go, until I had brought him into my mother's house, and into the chamber of her that conceived me.**

**SONG 3:5** I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, till he please.

**SONG 4:5** Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins, which feed among the lilies.

**SONG 4:9** Thou hast ravished my heart, my sister, my spouse; thou hast ravished my heart with one of thine eyes, with one chain of thy neck.

**SONG 4:10** How fair is thy love, my sister, my spouse! how much better is thy love than wine! and the smell of thine ointments than all spices!

**SONG 4:11** Thy lips, O my spouse, drop as the honeycomb: honey and milk are under thy tongue; and the smell of thy garments is like the smell of Lebanon.

**SONG 4:12** A garden inclosed is my sister, my spouse; a spring shut up, a fountain sealed.

**SONG 5:3** I have put off my coat; how shall I put it on? I have washed my feet; how shall I defile them?

**SONG 5:4** My beloved put in his hand by the hole of the door, and my bowels were moved for him.

**SONG 5:5** I rose up to open to my beloved; and my hands dropped with myrrh, and my fingers with sweet smelling myrrh, upon the handles of the lock.

**SONG 5:6** I opened to my beloved; but my beloved had withdrawn himself, and was gone: my soul failed when he spake: I sought him, but I could not find him; I called him, but he gave me no answer.

**SONG 7:1** How beautiful are thy feet with shoes, O prince's daughter! the joints of thy thighs are like jewels, the work of the hands of a cunning workman.

**SONG 7:2** Thy navel is like a round goblet, which wanteth not liquor: thy belly is like an heap of wheat set about with lilies.

**SONG 7:3** Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins.

**SONG 7:7** This thy stature is like to a palm tree, and thy breasts to clusters of grapes.

**SONG 7:8** I said, I will go up to the palm tree, I will take hold of the boughs thereof: now also thy breasts shall be as clusters of the vine, and the smell of thy nose like apples;

**SONG 7:9 And the roof of thy mouth like the best wine for my beloved, that goeth down sweetly, causing the lips of those that are asleep to speak.**

**SONG 7:10 I am my beloved's, and his desire is toward me.**

**SONG 8:8. We have a little sister and she hath no breasts: what shall we do for our sister in the day when she shall be spoken for?**

**SONG 8:1 ~ O that thou wert as my brother, that sucked the breasts of my mother! when I should find thee without, I would kiss thee; yea, I should not be despised. 8:2 ~ I would lead thee, and bring thee into my mother's house, who would instruct me: I would cause thee to drink of spiced wine of the juice of my pomegranate.**

*Why don't you dare your pastors or Rabbis to read aloud the above verses to his entire congregation the next time that he reads from the Bible; If the whole Bible is pure then these verses should be no problem for your children to hear preached in the churches or synagogues?*

## **CHRISTMAS TREE OR PAGAN TREE?**

*Christians riddle me this: How is it that the worship of a decorative tree is condemned in Jeremiah 10:1-5 as idolatry, yet Christians all over the world practice this idolatrous act on the very day they say is Jesus' birthday December 25 which is in reality a pagan holiday? {I will address the December 25<sup>th</sup> issue in a later chapter} Read the below 5 verses for yourself and maybe you will be able to answer my riddle.*

**10 Hear what the LORD says to you, people of Israel. <sup>2</sup> This is what the LORD says:**

**“Do not learn the ways of the nations  
or be terrified by signs in the heavens,  
though the nations are terrified by them.**

**<sup>3</sup> For the practices of the peoples are worthless;  
they cut a tree out of the forest,  
and a craftsman shapes it with his chisel.**

**<sup>4</sup> They adorn it with silver and gold;  
they fasten it with hammer and nails  
so it will not totter.**

**<sup>5</sup> Like a scarecrow in a cucumber field,  
their idols cannot speak;  
they must be carried  
because they cannot walk.**

**Do not fear them;  
they can do no harm  
nor can they do any good.”**



## **THE OLD TESTAMENT IS NOT THAT OLD:**

*Many Christians and Jews believe the Torah i.e. the first five books of the Bible were written by Moses between 1446 B.C. & 1406 B.C.; but the cold hard fact is , there is no evidence anywhere in the world, that proves that the Hebrews/Israelites were able to write, nor any evidence of written Hebrew literature of any kind prior to the 10<sup>th</sup> Century B.C.{ nothing before a thousand years before Jesus}. The oldest fragment of the Torah is date at 400 B.C. hundreds of years after the death of Moses.{and just 400 years before Jesus}*

*{The oldest religious “books”/scriptures in the world today are the ancient Egyptians “Pyramids Texts” {dated at about 3,000 B.C.} which are thousands of years older than the Old Testament scriptures.}*

## WHAT'S WRITTEN IN THE OTHER JEWISH HOLY SCRIPTURES?

*In addition to the books of the Old Testament there is another "book", or scripture that makes up the Jewish "Bible. This scripture is called the Talmud, or rather the two Talmud; {meaning instruction, or learning}.The Jerusalem Talmud {comprising the Mishna, or Second Law) written by several Jewish rabbis between 4<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> centuries A.D. and the Babylonian Talmud, that was first compiled around 200 years later.*

*The "Babylonian Talmud", published by the Boston Talmud Society, says this, "The modern Jew is the product of the Talmud," on page. XII.*

*Not all Jews practice the Talmud, but those who do can be considered to be some of the most racist and bigoted people on earth.*

*Those scriptures are not the real focus of this work; but I will quote just a few of the racist and bigoted statements that can be found written in the pages of this "holy" writings of the Jews. The evidence is overwhelming!*

*"Let's see what the Jewish Talmud teaches the Jews; those human beings who are Jehovah's "Chosen People."*

*(1)Jew should do all their evil acts out- of- town.*

**"If a Jew is tempted to do evil he should go to a city where he is not known and do the evil there."** Moed Kattan 17a:

**(2) Jews May Rob and Kill Non-Jews.**

**" When a Jew murders a gentile ("Cuthean"), there will be no death penalty. What a Jew steals from a gentile he may keep."** Sanhedrin 57a

**Also.. The gentiles are outside the protection of the law and God has "exposed their money to Israel." Baba Kamma 37b**

**(3) *Jews May Lie to Non-Jews.***

**Jews may use lies ("subterfuges") to circumvent a Gentile. Baba Kamma 113a.**

**(4) *Non-Jewish Children are Sub-Human.***

**All gentile children are animals. Yebamoth 98a.**

**Gentile girls are in a state of *niddah* (filth) from birth. Abodah Zarah 36b.**

**(5) *Unapologetic Jewish racisms!***

**A)."The Akum (non-Jew) is like a dog. Yes, the scripture teaches to honor the the dog more than the non-Jew."Ereget Raschi Erod. 22 30**

**B) ."Even though God created the non-Jew they are still animals in human form. It is not becoming for a Jew to be served by an animal. Therefore he will be served by animals in human form." Midrasch Talpioth, p. 255, Warsaw 1855**

**C)"A pregnant non-Jew is no better than a pregnant animal." Coschen hamischpat 405**

**D)"The souls of non-Jews come from impure spirits and are called pigs." Jalkut Rubeni gadol 12b**

**D) "If you eat with a Gentile, it is the same as eating with a dog." Tosapoth, Jebamoth 94b**

**F) "If a Jew has a non-Jewish servant or maid who dies, one should not express sympathy to the Jew. You should tell the Jew: "God will replace 'your loss', just as if one of his oxen or asses had died". Jore dea 377, 1**

**G) "Sexual intercourse between Gentiles is like intercourse between animals." Talmud Sanhedrin 74b**

**H) "It is the law to kill anyone who denies the Torah. The Christians belong to the denying ones of the Torah." Coschen hamischpat 425 Hagah 425. 5**

**H)"Every Jew, who spills the blood of the godless (non-Jews), is doing the same as making a sacrifice to God." Talmud: Bammidber raba c 21 & Jalkut 772**

*I will make the evidence speak for itself.*

## **WHY SHOULD I TAKE ADVICE FROM THE BIBLE'S GOD ON HOW TO RAISE MY CHILDREN?**

{1} Did not this father banished his first two earthly children from their paradise home just because they wanted to acquire Knowledge? I would never have done such a stupid thing to any of my children: I instead would encourage my children to seek knowledge no matter where the journey takes them.

{2} Why should I take advise from this God who commanded a faithful man name Abraham to kill his own son for no apparent reason other than to see if Abraham would obey his commandment. I would never try to kill my son even if all the Gods in the world told me to do so, even if God promise me that he would take away Jesus' position next to him in heaven and give it to me, and let me drink all the milk and honey I wanted, & let me have as many sexy angels as I wish.

{3} Can someone please tell me why on earth I should take one word of advice from this God on how to lovingly raise my children, when he drowned millions of his own children, because they got him upset? When my children get me upset I calm myself down, then after I am calm I tell them what they did wrong, then I kiss them and tell them how much I love them. I would never drown my children no matter how much they disobeyed me. If I can control my anger, the Bible God should be able to also.

{4} Didn't the Bible tell us that this loving God left his chosen children in the desert to roast for 40 years, because they wanted to live their lives in the way that they chose to? I believe that any being whether God or man who would do such a wicked thing to his children should be called devil.

{5} I will never take advise about parenting from any God who conspired with one of his prophets causing 42 precious little children to be torn to pieces by 2 angry bears, because the prophet got his little ego hurt by kids who were just doing what kids do. {This story always brings tears to my eyes every time I read it. I wonder if God would have done the same to my children. Would you still love this God if he allowed this horrific act to happen to your children?}

Read the horrendous story for yourself:

**“And he {Jehovah’s prophet Elisha } went up from thence unto Bethel: and as he was going up by the way, there came forth little children out of the city, and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald head; go up, thou bald head. And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them in the name of the LORD {God Jehovah}. And there came forth two she bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of them.2 Kings 2: 23-24 .**

{6}There are hundreds more diabolical, fiendish, and devilish acts committed or co-signed by the God of the bible that are littered throughout the Bible: example, God himself command child rape, child kidnapping, infanticide, torture, terrorism, child slavery, genocide. Such a God or father should be committed to a mental institution for the criminally insane for all eternity, so no child would ever be harmed by him again.

{7}Even the Bible’s God very own begotten son was not immune from God’s total lack of parenting skills. It is written in his book that even though God owns the universe and everything in it the best place he could find for his precious son to be born was in a stable among the animals and their feces.

God even brags in his book that the only reason that he sent his heavenly son to earth is for man to slaughter him and man did indeed slaughter him, and when his son Jesus desperately needed some assistance from his father while he was nailed to the cross, his father abandoned him causing Jesus to cry out at the top of his voice, "MY GOD, MY GOD, WHY HAVE YOU FORSAKEN ME?"

I will answer the question for you Jesus, the reason that he abandoned you is, because he is a coward, a tyrant, a bad parent, & a sadist all rolled into one, instead being a father, protector, or a God to his children.

I ask the question again, why on earth should I take any advice about raising my kids from the God of the Bible?

## CHAPTER 2

### SOME VERSES THE CHRISTIANS & JEWS WISH WERE NOT IN THEIR BIBLE.

*He or she who denies a thing despite a mountain of real evidence and solid proof that is presented to him or her is a fool. She or he who believes a thing despite the lack of real evidence or solid proof shown to her or him is also a fool.*

*All the denying in the world can't change a fact into falsehood or truth into lie.*

*All belief in the universe will never change falsehood into fact or a lie into truth.*

*So please don't be a fool. Let those who have eyes open them and see!*

*Philmore AKHENATEN Carter*



## BIBLE VERSES THE CHRISTIANS & JEWS WISH WERE NOT IN THEIR BIBLE

*A war in heaven!!!*

**And there was WAR in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels.—Rev. 12:7**

*God needs help from men?*

**Curse ye Meroz, said the angel of the LORD, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; because they came not to the help of the LORD, to the help of the LORD against the mighty. Judges 5:23..**

*Get happy by bashing in some babies heads.*

**Happy shall he be, that takes and bashed your little ones {babies} against the stones.--Psalm 137:9**

*Holy bigotry.*

**The Cretians are always liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith. Titus 1:12-13**

*Crete is the largest island in Greece and everyone of its over 620,000 citizens are always liars, evil beasts and lazy gluttons people according to the Bible.*

*The Bible is a slave manual!*

**Your male and female slaves are to come from the nations around you; from them you may buy slaves." Leviticus 25:4**

*Cannibalism.*

**This woman said unto me, Give thy son, that we may eat him to day, and we will eat my son tomorrow. So we boiled my son, and did eat him.--2 Kings 6:28-29**

*Holy blood bath.*

**The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked.**--Psalm 58:10

*For all you Christians who believe that Jesus or his Father rules this world, how do you interpret this verse?*

**We know that we are children of God, and that the whole world is under the control of the EVIL ONE.** 1 John 5:19  
*either the Devil is in control of the whole world, or God is "the evil one" that is in control.*

*God blood sword.*

**The sword of the LORD shall devour from the one end of the land even to the other end of the land: no flesh shall have peace.**—Jer.12:12

*Attempted murder by God's first prophet.*

**And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son.** -- Gen 22:10

*Holy "swingers."*

**Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her.**--Deut 28:30

*God stoning people to death.*

**The LORD cast down great stones from heaven upon them ... and they died.**--Joshua 10:11

*This verse is for all you Christian women who love to dress-up and go to church.*

**I will ... that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided {i.e. Braided} hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array.**--1 Tim 2:8-9

*God has 7 spirits.*

**These things says he that have the seven Spirits of God.--**  
Rev3:1

*Holy cannibalism.*

**Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth.--Ezekiel 39:18 ...**

*Maybe this is the reason why Christians symbolically eat the flesh of Jesus and drink his blood.*

**And you shall eat the fruit of your own body, the flesh of your sons and of your daughters.--Deut 28:53**

**The fathers shall eat the sons in the midst of thee, and the sons shall eat their fathers.--Ezekiel 5:10**

*Thousands of dead soldiers woke up and saw that they were all dead!*  
**The angel of the LORD went out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.--2 Kings 19:35**

*God's murdering Spirit.*

**And the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he{Sampson} ... slew thirty men.--Judges 14:19**

*Human Heads on sticks.*

**And the LORD said unto Moses, Take all the heads of the people, and hang them up before the LORD against the sun, that the fierce anger of the LORD may be turned away from Israel. Num 25:4**

*Slave must obey their masters!!*

**Slaves, be obedient to them that are your masters according to the flesh, with fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, as unto Christ.--Ephesians 6:5**

*Kill your children!*

**He that smiteth {hit} his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death.**--Exodus 21:15

*Men should stone virgins.*

**But if this thing be true, and the tokens of virginity be not found for the damsel: Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die.**--Deut 22:20-21

*God will drive you crazy:*

**The LORD shall smite thee with madness, and blindness, and astonishment of heart.**--Deut 28:28

*Rape is sanctioned:*

**And seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and hast a desire unto her .... Thou shalt go in unto her { i.e. rape her!}.**--Deut 21:11-13

*God is the author of lies?*

**God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: That they all might be damned.**--2 Thess 2:11-12

**“And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing, I the LORD have deceived that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him.”**--Ezekiel 14:9

*Holy Gibberish:*

**At Parbar westward, four at the causeway, and two at Parbar.** 1 Chron.26:18

*Nothing is wrong with being ignorant.*

**If any man be ignorant, let him be ignorant.**--1 Cor. 14:38  
{Yeah, why should we educate humanity?}

**Jerusalem is as a menstruous woman.**—Lam. 1:17

*Kids you better not curse your parents, or else you will be butchered by them!*

**He that curses his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.--Exodus 21:17**

*Murder Sanctioned:*

**If a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast.—Lev. 20:15**

*Four legged birds!*

**All fowls that creep, going upon all four, shall be an abomination unto you.—Lev. 11:20**

*Holy discrimination against the disabled:*

**For whatsoever man he be that hath a blemish, he shall not approach: a blind man, or a lame, or he that hath a flat nose, or any thing superfluous.—Lev. 21:18**

*Holy gang rape:*

**But the men would not hearken {i.e. listen} to him: so the man took his concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and they knew her {i.e. raped her}, and abused her all the night until the morning, -Judges 19:25**

*Holy incest.*

**And when she had brought them unto him to eat, he took hold of her, and said unto her, Come lie with me, my sister.--2 Samuel 13:11**

*Also*

**And they made their father drink wine that night: and the firstborn went in, and lay with her father; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose -- Genesis 19:33**

*God commanded that Sabbath workers should be killed!*

**Whosoever doeth any work in the Sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death.--Exodus 31:15**

*This is the punishment for those of you who like to curse.*

**Bring forth him that hath cursed without the camp; and let all that heard him lay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation stone him.—Lev.24:14**

*You better not get God jealous:*

**I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation.—Deut.5:9**

*Can you believe that the all powerful God can't control his emotions?*

*Should we all physically abuse our children in the name of God?*

**Withhold not correction from the child: for if you beat him with the rod, he shall not die.--Proverbs 23:13-14**

**Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.—Prov.22:15**

**The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself bring his mother to shame .Prov. . 29:15**

**He that spares his rod hate his son: but he that love him chasteneth {punish} him betimes {quickly}. Prov. 13:24**

*God will also "chasteneth" his children.*

**For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth{punish},and scourgeth{whip severely; to lash. [1913 Webster]} every son whom he receiveth. 7 If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not? 8 But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons. Heb. 12:6-12**

*God told his prophet {Hosea} to marry a whore: and to commit adultery with the children of whores:*

**The beginning of the word of the LORD by Hosea. And the LORD said to Hosea, Go, take unto thee a wife of whoredoms and children of whoredoms: for the land hath committed great whoredom, departing from the LORD.**

**So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim; which conceived, and bare him a son. Hosea 1:2-3**

*Is God the creator of evil?*

**Shall there be evil in a city, and the LORD hath not done it?" Amos 3:6**

*Feces as food!*

**Then He {God} said to me, "See, I am giving you cow dung instead of human waste, and you shall prepare your bread over it." Ezekiel 4:15**

*A whole lot of Holy pissing going on.*

**So and more also do God unto the enemies of David, if I leave of all that pertain to him by the morning light any that pissed against the wall. 1 Samuel 25:22{KJV}**

**For in very deed, as the LORD God of Israel liveth, which hath kept me back from hurting thee, except thou hadst hasted and come to meet me, surely there had not been left unto Nabal by the morning light any that piss against the wall. 1 Samuel 25:34**

**Therefore, behold, I will bring evil upon the house of Jeroboam, and will cut off from Jeroboam him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel, and will take away the remnant of the house of Jeroboam, as a man taketh away dung, till it be all gone. 1 Kings 14:10**

**And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, that he slew all the house of Baasha: he left him not one that pisseth against a wall, neither of his kinsfolks, nor of his friends. 1 Kings 16:11**

**Behold, I will bring evil upon thee, and will take away thy posterity, and will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel, 1 Kings 21:21**

**For the whole house of Ahab shall perish: and I will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel: 2 Kings 9:8**

*God killed Onan, because Onan did not want to get his sister-in-law pregnant, so he spilled his semen on the ground.*

**Then Judah said to Onan, “Sleep with your brother’s wife and fulfill your duty to her as a brother-in-law to raise up offspring for your brother.” <sup>9</sup> But Onan knew that the child would not be his; so whenever he slept with his brother’s wife, he spilled his semen on the ground to keep from providing offspring for his brother. <sup>10</sup> What he did was wicked in the LORD’s sight; so the LORD put him to death also. Gen.8-10**

*Women please don’t grab a man’s testicles because if you do this should be your punishment according to the Bible.*

**If two men are fighting and the wife of one of them comes to rescue her husband from his assailant, and she reaches out and seizes him by his private parts, <sup>12</sup> you shall cut off her hand. Show her no pity. Deut 25:11-12**

*While I totally disagree with God on the punishment for this act: I agree that the balls should be off limit in a fight.*



*Speaking of testicles, Jesus seems to encourage men to castrate themselves. Ouch!*

**There are some eunuchs, which were so born from their mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and there be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it, let him receive it.**  
Matthew 19:12

*Bible astronomy the sun orbits the earth.*

**The sun also rises, and the sun goes down, and haste to his place where he arose.** Ecclesiastes 1:5

**And when the sun was going down.** Genesis 15:12

**And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down.**  
Genesis 15:17

**The sun was risen upon the earth.** Genesis 19:23

**His hands were steady until the going down of the sun.**  
Exodus 17:11-12

*More than one God.*

**Thou shalt not revile{curse} the Gods.**--Exodus 22:28

*Holy mass hanging.*

**Then said Esther, If it please the king ... let Haman's ten sons be hanged upon the gallows. And the king commanded it so to be done ... and they hanged Haman's ten sons**--Esther 9:13

*Wives must be subservient to their husbands:*

**Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands.**--  
Colossians 3:18

**The head of every man is Christ; and the head of every woman is the man.**--1 Corinthians 11:3

*Women should shut up in church!*

**Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but they are commanded to be under obedience as also saith the law.**

**And if they will learn any thing, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is a shame for women to speak in the church. 1 Corinthians 14:34-35**

*Just in case you thought Paul was mistaken he doubled down:*

**Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection. <sup>12</sup> But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence. Timothy {2:11-12}**

*Sliced and diced concubine.*

**And when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and divided her, together with her bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Israel.--Judges 19:29**

*Good God!*

**I { God} will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children.--Leviticus 26:22**

*Un-holy hemorrhoids.*

**Wherefore ye shall make images of your emerods, {hemorrhoids} and images of your mice.--1 Samuel 6:5**

*Reasoning is no good:*

**Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy.--Colossians .2:8**

*A talking donkey!*

**And the LORD opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Balaam, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times?--Numbers 22:28-29**

*I wonder if he pronounced the "Ss" in his words properly".*

*Deceitful prophets: {he should have named names}*

**The prophets prophesy lies in my name.--Jeremiah 14:14**

*The business of slavery can be very profitable, so says God's word.*

**If a man smite his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and ... if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished: for he is his money.**--Exodus 21:20-21

*Women who are menstruating are unclean & anyone who touches them is also unclean.*

**And if a woman have an issue, and her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be put apart seven days: and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean.**--Leviticus 15:19

*Filth woman.*

**They have seen her nakedness: yea, she sighted, and turned backward. Her filthiness is in her skirts.**--Lamentations 1:8-9

*Good price for a woman:*

**So I bought her to me for fifteen pieces of silver, and for an homer of barley, and an half homer of barley.**--Hosea 3:2

*An angry and name calling Jesus:*

**You serpents, you generation of vipers, how can you escape the damnation of hell?**--Matthew 23:33

*Sexual healing:*

**Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning.**--Proverbs 7:18

*A very wise act from the wisest man who ever lived:*

**And he {Solomon} had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines.**--1 Kings 11:3

*Let's talk about breast, Bible style:*

*Males having breast milk!*

**His breasts are full of milk....**--Job 21:24 {**K.J.V**}:

*Please note this verse has been changed in the most recent versions of the Bible. Now I know why men have nipples.*

**Yet.. We have a little sister, and she hath no breasts.**--

Song of Solomon 8:8

**Let her be as the loving hind and pleasant roe; let her breasts satisfy thee at all times; and be thou ravished always with her love.** Proverbs 5:19

**A bundle of myrrh is my well-beloved unto me; he shall lie all night betwixt my breasts.** Song of Solomon 1:13

**Thy two breasts are like two young roses that are twins, which feed among the lilies.** Song of Solomon 4:5

**Thy stature is like to a palm tree, and thy breasts to clusters of grapes.** Song of Solomon 7:7

**I am a wall, and my breasts like towers: then was I in his eyes as one that found favor.** Song of Solomon 8:10

**Plead with your mother, plead: for she is not my wife, neither am I her husband: let her therefore put away her whoredoms out of her sight, and her adulteries from between her breasts.** Hosea 2:2

*Holy child care:*

**Their infants shall be dashed in pieces, and their women with child shall be ripped up.**--Hosea 13:16

*God is a war teacher.*

**He {God} teaches my hands to war.**--Psalm 18:34

*Let's rip some babies apart & rape some women:*

***Their children also shall be dashed to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives ravished {i.e. raped}.--Isaiah 13:16***

*Let's all have some delicious holy meal made from feces:*

***Hath he not sent me to the men that sit upon the wall, that they may eat their own dung {shit}, and drink their own piss with you?--Isaiah 36:12 KJV***

*A devilish God:*

***And they shall know that I am the LORD, and that I have not said in vain that I would do this evil unto them.--Ezekiel 6:10***

*God is a man of war: For God personally chased and slaughtered hundreds of humans.*

***And the LORD discomfited them before Israel, and slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them along the way that goeth up to Bethhoron, and smote them to Azekah, and unto Makkedah. Joshua10:10***

*God fights on the side of his "pet" people, against other human beings.*

***The LORD God of Israel FOUGHT for Israel.--Joshua 10:42***

***And there was no day like that before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for the LORD FOUGHT for Israel. Jos.10:14***

*God lost battle because his enemies had iron chariots!*

***And the LORD was with Judah; and he drave out the inhabitants of the mountain; but could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had chariots of iron. Jud 1:19***

*This is very laughable: If God couldn't challenge men who had iron chariots, how on earth will he be able to defeat men who now have jet planes and nuclear weapon?*

*Below is one of the largest God-assisted massacres in the Bible , Asa and God slaughtered one million Ethiopians{see 14:12.} The black man can't seem to catch a break not even from God! 2 Chron.14:8-15.*

**<sup>8</sup> And Asa had an army of three hundred thousand from Judah who carried shields and spears, and from Benjamin two hundred and eighty thousand men who carried shields and drew bows; all these were mighty men of valor.**

**<sup>9</sup> Then Zerah the Ethiopian came out against them with an army of a million men and three hundred chariots, and he came to Mareshah. <sup>10</sup> So Asa went out against him, and they set the troops in battle array in the Valley of Zephathah at Mareshah. <sup>11</sup> And Asa cried out to the LORD his God, and said, "LORD, *it is* nothing for You to help, whether with many or with those who have no power; help us, O LORD our God, for we rest on You, and in Your name we go against this multitude. O LORD, You *are* our God; do not let man prevail against You!"**

**<sup>12</sup> So the LORD struck the Ethiopians before Asa and Judah, and the Ethiopians fled. <sup>13</sup> And Asa and the people who were with him pursued them to Gerar. So the Ethiopians were overthrown, and they could not recover, for they were broken before the LORD and His army. And they carried away very much spoil. <sup>14</sup> Then they defeated all the cities around Gerar, for the fear of the LORD came upon them; and they plundered all the cities, for there was exceedingly much spoil in them. <sup>15</sup> They also attacked the livestock enclosures, and carried off sheep and camels in abundance, and returned to Jerusalem.**

*Also see:*

**You Ethiopians also, you shall be slain by my {God's} sword. Zephaniah 2:12**

*I guess the God of the Bible hates black people.*

*The Almighty God of the Bible needed to repent from his evil intention:*

**God repented of the evil that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not. Jonah 3:10**

*The Bible God can't control his emotions: for he is revengeful, vengeful, & furious.*

**God is jealous, and the LORD revenges; the LORD revenges, and is furious; the LORD will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserves wrath for his enemies. Nahum 1:2**

*If Almighty God can't control his own emotions how the hell can he expect the puny humans to do so?*

*The Bible's God is very materialistic:*

**The silver is mine, and the gold is mine, says the LORD of hosts. Haggai 2:8**

*I guess this is who the church gets its greed from.*

*The Bible's God is the original hater of mankind!*

**And I {God} hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. Malachi 1:3**

*By the way what dragons is he talking about? Dragons are mythical creatures; didn't God know this basic fact?*

*Jesus does not seem to know all Ten Commandments he only remembers 6 of the 10:*

**And he said to him, "Why do you ask me about what is good? One there is who is good. If you would enter life, keep the commandments." <sup>18</sup> He said to him, "Which?" And Jesus said, "You shall not kill, You shall not commit adultery, You shall not steal, You shall not bear false witness, <sup>19</sup> Honor your father and mother, and, You shall love your neighbor as yourself."**

*In (v.17) you clearly see Jesus is admitting that even he is not "good."*

*Paul also could not list all of the Ten Commandments he could only remember 5 of them:*

**For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. Rom 13:9**

*Women are no good?*

**“It is good for a man not to touch a woman.” 1 Corinthians 7:1**

*{I Promise that I will do more than touch them!}*

**Also see “**

**Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife.” 1 Cor.7: 27**

*I encourage every man to break this rule.*

**And:**

**But this I say, brethren, the time is short: it remain, that both they that have wives be as though they had none. Cor 7:29**

*Jesus was curse by God?*

**Christ has redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hang on a tree: Gal. 3:13**

*Satan all powerful:*

**Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders, 2 Thess.2:9**

*Science and philosophy {i.e. reasoning} are no good.*

**O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called: 1 Tim 6:20**



*I {Jesus} come quickly.*

**Behold, I come quickly: blessed is he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book. REV.22:7**

**Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown. REV 3:11**

**"Surely I {Jesus} come quickly."—Rev. 22:20**

*{2,000 years and counting.}*

**"This generation shall not pass away, till all is fulfilled."--**

**Luke 21:32 .**

*Thousands of generations have passed and we are still waiting.*

*King David loves Jonathan more than women:*

**I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan: very pleasant hast thou been unto me: thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women. 2 Sam. 1:26**

*Was the first female that God created also named Adam?*

**Male and female created he {God} them; and blessed them, and called THEIR name Adam, in the day when they were created. GEN. 5:2**

*The oldest man to have live according to the Bible.969 years old.*

**And all the days of Methuselah were nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died. Gen. 5:27**

*Noah was 500 years old when he had 3 sons in the same year, how is possible with only one wife and the boys were not triplets?*

**And Noah was five hundred years old: and Noah begat Shem, Ham, and Japheth. Gen. 5:32**

*God has eye lids:*

**The LORD is in his holy temple, the LORD's throne is in heaven: his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men. Ps. 11:4**

*Gods has fingers:*

**When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained; Ps. 8:3**

*God has lips:*

**Concerning the works of men, by the word of thy lips I have kept me from the paths of the destroyer. Ps. 17:4**

*God seems to reject the Jews in this verse:*

**Then said God, Call his name Loammi: for ye are not my people, and I will not be your God.. Hosea 1:9**

*Mary did not stay a virgin for long she had many other children:*

**While he yet talked to the people, behold, his mother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him. Matt:12:46**

**Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee. 12:47**

**But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren? 12:48**

**And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren! 12:49**

**Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas? Matt:13:55**

**And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this man all these things? Matt.13:56**

**Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? Mark: 6:3**

*Jesus had at least six siblings, four brothers and at least two sisters. Yet in spite of this obvious claim it is a doctrine of Catholic Church that Mary was always a virgin.*

*Simon Peter, the first Pope was married:*

**But Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever, and anon they tell him of her. Mark 1:30**

*Is this a racial slur, used against a black person, who was living in the Biblical times?*

**"Now there were in the church that was at Antioch certain prophets and teachers; as Barnabas, and Simeon that was called Niger, and Lucius of Cyrene, and Manaen, which had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch, and Saul." Acts. 13:1**

*Here we see Simeon who was a Black teacher, and Prophet of early Christianity was called a "NIGER."*

## **AKHENATEN CAN YOU PROVE TO ME THAT GOD DOESN'T EXIST?**

@ AKHENATEN...Since you don't believe in the Bible's God  
Why don't you prove that he does not exist!

My response:

@\*\*\*\*\* and the rest of you believers in the invisible man in the sky: the burden is not up on me to prove that there is no God the burden is on you to prove that there is a God, because you are the ones who said that an invisible man does exist in the sky. I can't prove that there is no God because it is impossible to prove a negative. If I knew for a fact that a certain thing does not exist, then there is nothing to show you as proof of its none existence, because it does not exist. If I were to tell you that there is no such thing as a 1,000 dollar bill {and a 1000 dollar bill really does not exist,} how would I prove to you that it does not exist when there is no such bill to show you?

Now back to you and the rest of the Bible God believers: If you were to tell me that, "Yes a 1,000 dollar bill does indeed exist" And that you presently have a 1,000 dollar bill in your pocket and I said to you that, "I don't believe you, I think you are lying, I think that the bill is a figment of your imagination, I think you are trying to con me and the rest of the world."

It is not up to me to prove if you have the 1.000 dollar bill in your pocket or not; maybe you do maybe you don't, but the fact is until you take that bill out of your pocket and let me examine it with my own eyes, then I have every right to doubt your assertion. I must also reserve the right to make sure that the 1,000 dollar bill is not a counterfeit, and you can't threatened to roast me in fire forever if I meticulously examine your bill, or if I don't believe you because you don't present that bill for me to examine.

Until you show an authentic 1,000 dollar bill to me and a currency expert for a meticulous examination, I have every right in the world to call you and your invisible 1,000 dollar bill, A FAKE, A PHONY, AND A FRAUD. You can't just come out and say that because 10 dollar bills, 50 dollar bills, and 100 dollar bills exists ,that I must believe that a 1,000 dollar must also exist and because it has a higher value than the other bills then the 1,000 dollar bill is the creator of the other bills.

This is the twenty-first century A.D. not the first A.D. you can't just proclaim that something does exist, and expect the wise, logical and intelligent people who are living in these modern times to just believe you because you said it is so, or because you hold some high position. You still have to show and prove your evidence and facts to back up your claims, and if you can't show proof then the wise, logical, and intelligent people who are living in this modern time will expose your scam.

Of course you will find many gullible, ignorant, and caged minded people who will believe that you do have the 1,000 dollar bill in your pocket, you may even be able to convince some of these people to pay you 10% of their hard-earned cash to hear you tell them stories and the history of your invisible 1,000 dollar bill in your pocket. Until you show me the bill I have every right in the world to doubt its existence & I will continue to tell the world of my doubt , until you show me proof, I have the right to call you a liar a thief and a con-man until you shut me up by showing me an authentic bill.

UNTIL YOU SHOW ME PROOF, YOU AND YOUR 1,000 DOLLAR BILL WILL REMAIN, A FAKE, PHONY, & A FRAUD, & THAT ALSO GOES FOR THE BIBLE'S GOD AND ALL OTHER "GODS"!

## CHAPTER 3

### THE NEW TESTAMENT EXPOSED

**WHY SHOULD THE "HOLY MEN" TELL YOU THE TRUTH ABOUT THEIR RELIGIONS & GODS, WHEN THEY KNOW THAT TELLING YOU LIES IS MORE PROFITABLE TO THEM AND THEIR FAMILIES, THAN TELLING YOU THE TRUTH? LIES ARE THEIR BREAD AND BUTTER, LYING IS THEIR BUSINESS; THE MORE LIES THEY TELL THE RICHER THEY GET. THE SAD PART IS, LIES ARE MORE COMFORTING TO THE IGNORANT MASSES THAN THE TRUTH IS TO THEM. SO THESE BLOOD SUCKING CON-MEN WHO LIVE OFF THE IGNORANT MASSES WILL ALWAYS PROSPER AS LONG AS THEY HAVE A LIE TO TELL.**

*Philmore AKHENATEN Carter.*

## **Which Translation Of The Bible Is The True Word Of The Christian's God?**

*It is apparent that the Bible manufacturing business is a very thriving and lucrative one, because since King James had the Bible translated into English in 1611 there have been over 20 different versions published from Hebrew and Greek into English & each with its own unique spin on their God's one true word. All these Bible publishers seem to have their own special revelation from God. Below is a partial list of some of these Bibles. Each of these publishers holds their own copyrights on God's word and all of them making hundreds of millions of dollars off the poor, gullible, and naive people around the world from the sale of these Bibles.*

*I have a few questions to ask you Christians: (1) If the Bible is the true word of your God, then shouldn't it be free to all mankind? (2) If the Bible is the word of God why were 14 of the original books removed from the original 80 books? (3) Why is the clergy holding their own unique copy-rights to God's one true word? (4) Shouldn't the copy-rights belong to all you Christians? (5) Which one of these over 20 different versions of the Bible is the correct one, which ones are false? (6) If God's spirit is one and truth is one, shouldn't there be only one English version of your God's word?*

**Truth Is One!** *All of these different versions of the Bible can never be true; they all can be false, but not all true. I don't know which of these particular Bibles has the "devil's" doctrine or which one has your God's' doctrine; what I know for a fact is that they all {some more than others} contain lies, contradictions, myths, & inconsistencies. The Bible it like a guitar, you can "tune" it to "play" any "song" you want it to play, and to make people not only "dance" to its many styles of "music", but people will also swear that the "instrument" itself is a gift from God.*

**Below is a partial list of the many versions of God's words.**

1611 AD: *The King James Bible Printed; Originally with All 80 Books. The Apocrypha was Officially Removed in 1885 Leaving Only 66 Books. {Question: What was wrong with those 14 other Holy books that were removed?}*

1782 AD: *Robert Aitken's Bible; The First English Language Bible (KJV) Printed in America.*

1791 AD: *Isaac Collins and Isaiah Thomas Respectively Produce the First Family Bible and First Illustrated Bible Printed in America. Both were King James Versions, with All 80 Books.*

1808 AD: *Jane Aitken's Bible (Daughter of Robert Aitken); The First Bible to be Printed by a Woman.*

1833 AD: *Noah Webster's Bible; After Producing his Famous Dictionary, Webster Printed his Own Revision of the King James Bible*

1841 AD: *English Hexapla New Testament; an Early Textual Comparison showing the Greek and 6 Famous English Translations in Parallel Columns.*

1846 AD: *The Illuminated Bible; The Most Lavishly Illustrated Bible printed in America. A King James Version, with All 80 Books.*

1885 AD: *The "English Revised Version" Bible; The First Major English Revision of the KJV.*

1901 AD: *The "American Standard Version"; The First Major American Revision of the KJV. 1971 AD: The "New American Standard Bible" (NASB) is Published as a "Modern and Accurate Word for Word English Translation" of the Bible*



*1973 AD: The "New International Version" (NIV) is Published as a "Modern and Accurate Phrase for Phrase English Translation" of the Bible.*

*1982 AD: The "New King James Version" (NKJV) is Published as a "Modern English Version Maintaining the Original Style of the King James."*

*2002 AD: The English Standard Version (ESV) is Published as a translation to bridge the gap between the accuracy of the NASB and the readability of the NIV*

## **SHOW ME THE ORIGINAL BIBLE!**

*The next time that you speak with the head of your church ask him/her if anyone alive today has ever seen an original book of the Bible, or if such a book exists. If he/she is honest they will tell you no. He/she will tell you that the Bibles that they have today are copies, of copies, of copies, over thousands of years, & of many translations of what someone who no one knows say is the word of God.*

*That is the fact: I implore you to do some research on this matter.*

*The question is, if they do not have a single original book of their Bible to compare with what they have today, then how on earth can they say that what is written in the book that they have today is exactly what was in the original books? In other words how can we confirm that a copy of a document is an exact match of the original document when we do not have the original document to compare the copy with? No one knows for sure if an original Bible actually existed or if its existence is a big conspiracy!*

## **BLATANT BLUNDERS CONCERNING JESUS' GENEALOGY.**

*Like Moses before them, the authors of the four Gospels stumbled the second they got started writing their books. If we examine Jesus' genealogy according to Matthew and Luke we see that it is filled with contradictions and unanswered questions. One does not have to be a genealogist to recognize that there are several blatant discrepancies in the two genealogical tables given to us by Matthew & Luke. I have listed some of the more obvious ones below.*

*(A) The book of Matthew records only 26 ancestors from David to Jesus, while the Gospel of Luke list 41 forefathers for Jesus, from David. A difference of nearly 400 years!*

*(B) The only common name to the two genealogical lists between David and Jesus is Joseph, the father of Jesus.*

*(C) Matthew says that Jesus is the son of David through the root of Solomon, but Luke swears that Jesus is the son of David through Nathan.*

*(D) Matthew records that Joseph (Jesus' father) was the son of a man name Jacob, but Luke insists that Joseph's father was another man by the name of Heli.*

*(E) Mary, Jesus' mother, is not listed in any of the lists. {Maybe because she was not of the Davidic line; she was the cousin of Elizabeth, who belonged to the tribe of Levi see below. Luke 1:5, 34-35}*

**THERE was in the days of Herod, the king of Judaea, a certain priest named Zacharias, of the course of Abia: and his wife was of the daughters of Aaron, and her name was Elisabeth. LK 1:5 Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man? LK 1:34**

**And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. LK 1:35**

**And, behold, thy cousin Elisabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her, who was called barren. LK 1:36**

*(F) If Jesus was born of a virgin, Joseph was not his biological father and therefore making Jesus not a descended of David. So, by introducing the story of the virgin birth the writers exposed the inconsistency, because as we have already proved Mary was not from the tribe of David. For Jesus to have been a direct descendant of David Joseph would have to be Jesus' biological father; if Joseph was not his biological father, then Jesus was not from the line of David. This would seem to make the Bible's God a liar. See below.*

**Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne. ACTS 2:30**

*{Note: Jesus never sat on any throne.}*

*And*

**LK 2:4 And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judaea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem; because he was of the house and lineage of David**

*(G)The apostle Paul also agrees that Jesus was of the "fruit" of the loins of David, that Joseph was in fact Jesus' biological father.*

**Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh. ROM 1:3**

*Matthew and Luke start out their books with several contradictions between them about the natural genealogy of Jesus. If we can't rely on them about something as simple as Jesus' genealogy, how then are we to rely on them when they try to convince us that Jesus is "the son of God", and he was born of a virgin, that his mother "begotten" him by a ghost?*

*Obviously one of the two genealogies is incorrect, or maybe both of them are incorrect we have no reason to believe one over the other, they both can't be correct.*

*If the natural genealogy of Jesus is unreliable why then should we accept his celestial genealogy as reliable?*

*Examine the two genealogies below for yourself and you too will see how replete they are with inconsistencies and contradictions:*

*Matthew's 1:1-16 Genealogy of Jesus.*

**The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham. <sup>2</sup> Abraham begat Isaac; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat Judas and his brethren;<sup>3</sup> And Judas begat Phares and Zara of Thamar; and Phares begat Esrom; and Esrom begat Aram; <sup>4</sup> And Aram begat Aminadab; and Aminadab begat Naasson; and Naasson begat Salmon; <sup>5</sup> And Salmon begat Booz of Rachab; and Booz begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed begat Jesse; <sup>6</sup> And Jesse begat David the king; and David the king begat Solomon of her *that had been the wife of* Urias; <sup>7</sup> And Solomon begat Roboam; and Roboam begat Abia; and Abia begat Asa;<sup>8</sup> And Asa begat Josaphat; and Josaphat begat Joram; and Joram begat Ozias; <sup>9</sup> And Ozias begat Joatham; and Joatham begat Achaz; and Achaz begat Ezekias; <sup>10</sup> And Ezekias begat Manasses; and Manasses begat Amon; and Amon begat Josias; <sup>11</sup> And Josias begat Jechonias and his brethren, about the time they were carried away to Babylon: And Zorobabel begat Abiud; and Abiud begat Eliakim; and Eliakim begat Azor; <sup>14</sup> And Azor begat Sadoc; and Sadoc begat Achim; and Achim begat Eliud; <sup>15</sup> And Eliud begat Eleazar; and Eleazar begat Matthan; and Matthan begat Jacob; <sup>16</sup> And Jacob**

begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.

*Luke's 3:23- 39 Genealogy of Jesus*

And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was *the son of Heli,* <sup>24</sup> Which was *the son of Matthat,* which was *the son of Levi,* which was *the son of Melchi,* which was *the son of Janna,* which was *the son of Joseph,* <sup>25</sup> Which was *the son of Mattathias,* which was *the son of Amos,* which was *the son of Naum,* which was *the son of Esli,* which was *the son of Nagge,* <sup>26</sup> Which was *the son of Maath,* which was *the son of Mattathias,* which was *the son of Semei,* which was *the son of Joseph,* which was *the son of Juda,* <sup>27</sup> Which was *the son of Joanna,* which was *the son of Rhesa,* which was *the son of Zorobabel,* which was *the son of Salathiel,* which was *the son of Neri,* <sup>28</sup> Which was *the son of Melchi,* which was *the son of Addi,* which was *the son of Cosam,* which was *the son of Elmodam,* which was *the son of Er,* <sup>29</sup> Which was *the son of Jose,* which was *the son of Eliezer,* which was *the son of Jorim,* which was *the son of Matthat,* which was *the son of Levi,* <sup>30</sup> Which was *the son of Simeon,* which was *the son of Juda,* which was *the son of Joseph,* which was *the son of Jonan,* which was *the son of Eliakim,* <sup>31</sup> Which was *the son of Melea,* which was *the son of Menan,* which was *the son of Mattatha,* which was *the son of Nathan,* which was *the son of David,* <sup>32</sup> Which was *the son of Jesse,* which was *the son of Obed,* which was *the son of Booz,* which was *the son of Salmon,* which was *the son of Naasson,* <sup>33</sup> Which was *the son of Aminadab,* which was *the son of Aram,* which was *the son of Esrom,* which was *the son of Phares,* which was *the son of Juda,* <sup>34</sup> Which was *the son of Jacob,* which was *the son of Isaac,* which was *the son of Abraham,* which was *the son of Thara,* which was *the son of Nachor,* <sup>35</sup> Which was *the son of Saruch,* which was *the son of Ragau,* which was *the son of Phalec,* which was *the son of Heber,* which was *the son of Sala,* <sup>36</sup> Which was *the son of Cainan,* which was *the son of Arphaxad,* which was *the son of Sem,* which was *the son of Noe,* which was *the son of Lamech,* <sup>37</sup>

**Which was *the son* of Mathusala, which was *the son* of Enoch, which was *the son* of Jared, which was *the son* of Maleleel, which was *the son* of Cainan,<sup>38</sup> Which was *the son* of Enos, which was *the son* of Seth, which was *the son* of Adam, which was *the son* of God.**

*You may be wondering why the words (as was supposed) are in brackets in Luke 3:23, it is because those words do not appear in the most ancient manuscripts of Luke's Gospel. Those who concocted the "Immaculate Conception" inserted the brackets and words in an effort to deceive the reader.*

## WHO CUT OFF GOD'S PRIVATE PART?

*If Jesus was a perfect being {God} and was born perfect, why then did he have to be circumcised? Being God, or the perfect in every way son of God, shouldn't he have been born circumcised? If any part of Jesus was cut off and thrown away, that would mean that he was born with an unwanted or an imperfect body part.*

*I wonder who was it that circumcised God and what did that person do with the holy flesh of God. It is absurd for anyone living in the twenty-first century to believe that a God would allow a human-being to circumcise him.*

**On the eighth day, when it was time to circumcise the child, he was named Jesus, the name the angel had given him before he was conceived. Luke 2:21**



## **DO YOU KNOW THAT CHRISTMAS {DEC. 25} IS A PAGAN HOLIDAY?**

*As I promised in a previous chapter I will now expose that December 25<sup>th</sup> / Christmas is in reality a Pagan holiday. Nowhere in the Bible is it stated that Jesus was born on December 25<sup>th</sup>.*

*A quick internet search would free millions of Christians from their belief that Jesus was born on December 25<sup>th</sup>. The fact of the matter is; it was an abbot/astronomer from Rome by the name of Dionysius Exigus, in the year 532 A.D. who was commissioned by the Roman Catholic Church to fabricate the date of the birth of Jesus. When the date of December 25<sup>th</sup> was decided on, the Armenians and Syrian accused the Roman Church of sun worship, because the church adopted the solar event, which was also the birthday of their sun-God Mithras of Tammuz, Sol and other ancient sun-Gods. There was no such thing as Christmas before 532 A.D.*

*Please read the Bible's book of Malachi 4:2, which many Christian say is referring to Jesus.*

**But unto you that fear my name shall the SUN of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall. "**

*Note: The word "Sun" is capitalized and is spelled Sun not Son; the verse suggests that the Sun is a male.*

**SO MERRY PAGAN DAY TO YOU ALL!**

## COULD MARY HAVE BEEN CONNED?

*How did Mary know for sure that it was God/the ghost that talked her into cheating on her fiancée, getting pregnant by him and having his baby, Jesus? Neither Joseph, Mary nor anyone else living in that time period knew what the Bible's God/the ghost looked, or sounded like, so what credential did the "angel" and "God" produced to Mary to convince her that they were not imposters?*

*Even today many intelligent engaged women have been conned into cheating on their fiancée by slick talking men who fool them into thinking that they are someone more important than they really are. If this bamboozle could happen to sophisticated, intelligent, and educated women today in the twenty-first century, it sure was possible that it could have happened to poor 14 year-old Mary over 2,000 years ago. She could have been conned by a "God impostor", someone who was slick enough to steal the Bible God's identity, someone who is cunning enough to "sweet talk" any woman into tasting the fruit. I wonder who that cunning snake-like God imposter could be? Mmmm.*

## **FIVE UNSAVORY WOMEN IN JESUS' GENEALOGY.**

*There are five women listed among Jesus' genealogy, all five of these women, as well as most of the men, had questionable character traits and low moral esteem.*

*For instance Tamar or Thamar {Had a child by her father-in-law, Matt.1:3} & Rahab Matt.1:5, were both prostitutes {Gen. 38: 24& Josh 2:1.}, Ruth, also was a prostitute {Ruth3: 12-18} she was not a Jewess she was a foreigner, a Moabitess, who secretly slept with Boaz {Ruth.1:4 }, also Bathsheba {not listed by name}, King Solomon's mother was an adulterous and fornicator {2 Sam.11: 2-5}, we must also mention that Mary conceived Jesus while she was engaged to be married to Joseph {Matt:1:18}.*

*I wonder if the below verse also applied to Jesus?*

**A BASTARD shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD {Jehovah}; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the LORD.{Deut. 23:2 K.J.V}**

*A bastard is a child that is born to a woman who is not married to the father of the child... Well as we all know The Christians tell us that Mary was not marry to Jesus' "biological" father, if that was the case then what would that make Jesus.....mmmm!}*

## **WHO WAS JESUS' HEAVENLY FATHER JEHOVAH OR ALLAH?**

*If the name Jehovah [YAHWEH or YHWH] is so important and is the holy name of the God of the Bible, why isn't it found anywhere in the New Testament?*

*This holiest of all of God's names {or any other of his names }was never put in the mouth of Jesus by the early Christian writers, nor was the name ever mentioned by any other of the characters in the New Testament. There is no unequivocal proof that the God the men of the New Testament worshiped was Jehovah.*

*There is as much evidence to indicate that the God of the New Testament was Allah as there is to suggest that he was Jehovah; being that Moses, Jesus, and Muhammad all worshiped the God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. This seems like a case of language differences; in Hebrew, God's name is Jehovah/YHWH in Arabic his name becomes Allah.*

## **HERE ARE 13 REASONS WHY THE VIRGIN BIRTH IS A FORGERY.**

1. The mother in Isaiah 7:14 was a "young woman" {almah} not a virgin {bethulah} (Mat 1:23) -- The translation from Hebrew to English is wrong!
2. Neither the Gospel of John nor the Gospel of Mark has any mention of the virgin birth.
3. If Joseph were not the biological father of Jesus he could not be the messiah because the messiah was to biologically come from the lineage of King David.
4. Mark which is the oldest gospel begins with baptism and ends with the crucifixion no mention of virgin birth.
5. There is no example in the Bible where a woman ascended to the throne of David, so Jesus' kingship could not have come through Mary's lineage.
6. Jesus was known as the son of Joseph. Lk.2:48 & John:6:42
7. One gospel not included in canonized Bible shows Joseph as the biological father of Jesus.
8. The earliest manuscripts circulating in the second century did not contain the story of the virgin birth.
9. The gospel of the Hebrews, written by Matthew in Aramaic in the first century, the only gospel that the early Christians used did not contain the story of the virgin birth.
10. Paul had never heard of the virgin birth since he never mentions it one time and declares that Jesus was of the

seed of David according to the "flesh" Acts 2:30. None of the other apostles knew of the virgin either.

11. Virgin birth absent from early manuscripts.
12. Dogma of the Word (or Logos) made Flesh -- probably taken from mythology.
13. Mary, according to the church was a "perpetual virgin", but the Bible says Jesus had brothers and sisters.

*If there is no virgin birth, then Jesus is not God. If Jesus is not God then there is no trinity. If there is no trinity then the whole foundation of the Christian religion is based on falsehood, pretense and deceit. I'm convinced that it is.*

## **NOW HERE ARE 11 REASONS WHY CHRISTIANITY IS A FABRICATION.**

**#1:** God considers animal and child sacrifice an abomination and even prohibited Abraham from sacrificing his son; yet in the New Testament God supposedly sacrifices his own son and it supposedly pleased him to do it!.

**#2:** The prophecies about the messiah say he would be a flesh and blood heir of King David, yet the messiah {Jesus?} in the New Testament is not of the seed of David but of a ghost{ Paul assert that Jesus was the seed of David according to the "flesh." (Acts 2:30.) Apparently Paul knew nothing of the virgin birth.

**#3:** If Jesus was born of a virgin {in order to be God in flesh}, then he couldn't be the messiah, since according to messianic prophecy the messiah would be a biological descendant of King David. It is impossible to be both.

**#4:** Jesus said he was returning to "his God" and "your God" and he said in heaven the "house of my God". It is impossible to BE God and HAVE a God also. And the Old Testament says there is only one God and besides him there is no other. The Old Testament says God is not a man, and then in the New Testament God physically begets a son and becomes both a man and a god -- at the same time.

**#5:** The Old Testament says God was the creator of all things, the New Testament says that Jesus created all things. And even in Revelations Jesus himself says he is the beginning of God's creation. It's impossible to be a creation and the Creator both. What's more, in Isaiah God says he created all things by himself. How he can do it all by himself and with someone else at the same time?

**#6:** Jesus is supposed to be the mediator between God and men. If he is God it's impossible that he can be a mediator also. Who are you supposed to pray to God or Jesus; if they are one and the same and Jesus is the mediator?

**#7:** The gospels say Jesus would be called "Emmanuel".{Matt.1:23} He was never called this; in fact he was named "Yeshuah". Since the correct translation into English would be Joshua, why was it translated Jesus in our English bibles?

**#8:** King Herod is supposed to have murdered hundreds of children in and around Bethlehem around the time Jesus was supposed to be born, yet Herod died in 4 BC -- years before Jesus' birth. So, either Jesus was born 10 years earlier or he was actually around 41 when he was crucified, or Herod never really killed the children.

**#9:** According to Paul, salvation was not by works of righteousness. According to Jesus, salvation was obtained by works of righteousness and keeping the commandments as was also in the Old Testament. Jesus never mentioned a change of the plan of Salvation in his teachings.

**#10:** According to the New Testament Jesus died as a payment for all men's sins. Yet according to the Old Testament no man can die for the sins of others, only his own.

**#11:** Jesus was supposed to be in the grave for 3 days and 3 nights. However, he "died" on Friday night, all day Saturday and Saturday night. He rose from the dead early Sunday morning. That's 2 days and 2 nights according to John (3 days and 2 nights according to Mt, Mk &, Lk



## WAS MARY MARRIED OR JUST ENGAGED TO JOSEPH?

*The writer of the book of Matthew reports to us that Mary was a married woman {not just engaged to Joseph} when she committed adultery and became pregnant with the child of the ghost/God. Read for yourself.*

**When Joseph woke up, he did what the angel of the Lord had commanded him and took Mary home as his wife.<sup>25</sup> But he did not consummate their marriage until she gave birth to a son. And he gave him the name Jesus. Matt.1:24-25**

*Just in case you forgot the 7<sup>th</sup> commandment says, "You shall not commit ADULTERY "and the 10<sup>th</sup> commandment, shouts "You shall not covet your neighbor's WIFE."*

*The best way to teach a student is by example. All leaders should practice what they preach it doesn't matter who they are or what rank they hold.*

*Which one of these two scenarios is more believable; a ghost really getting a married woman pregnant or a married woman getting pregnant the old fashion way by another man and then blaming the pregnancy on a ghost?*

**WAKE-UP! THIS IS THE TWENTY-FIRST CENTURY A.D.  
NOT THE FIRST CENTURY A.D.**

## **JESUS' TRUE FATHER REVEALED!**

***One Of Jesus' Disciples And The Jews Who Knew Jesus Tell Us Once And For All Who Jesus' True Father Is.***

*{It is puzzling why the preachers don't publicize this verse like they do John 3:13}*

*Phillip, one of Jesus' disciples revealed why neither the Gospel of John or Mark mentioned Jesus' "Immaculate Conception". He in no uncertain terms stated, in the book of John, that Jesus was indeed the son of Joseph. Read the below verses for yourself*

**Philip found Nathanael, and said unto him, We have found him, of whom Moses in the law, and the prophets, did write, Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph. JN 1:45**

***Also 6:42***

**JN 6:42 And they{ the Jews} said, Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he says, I came down from heaven?**

*They (the Jews) too, did not know anything of the supposed virgin birth; they knew Jesus was Joseph's biological son. The question is if the Jews who were living in that time did not know of, or believe Jesus' immaculate conception story , one of the greatest miracles in the history of mankind , or his son of God tale , one of the most outrageous tale ever told; then why on earth should anyone living over 2,000 years later believe such an outlandish story?*

## JESUS' RIDE WITH THE DEVIL!

**Again, the devil took him {Jesus} up into an exceeding high mountain, and showed him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them.MT 4:8**

**And said unto him, All these things will I give to you, if you will fall down and worship me. MT 4:9**

*Can you imagine the Son of God clutching the hand of the Devil as the Devil took Jesus up into the high mountain? Just think about it, the Devil, the God of swindling, the king of duplicity, and the master of finesse; trying to bribe "God" or the "Son of God" with a crumb of the pie that already belongs to God and the Son of God; it just does not make any sense.*

*Why would the cunning one do such a foolish act, when he knew that the "whole pie" the entire universe and everything in it belongs to God. If Jesus was indeed "God" or the "Son of God," of course the devil knew this fact, and yet, according to the above account, the devil took the omnipotent one & placed him on a high mountain and endeavored to induce him to take what was already belong to God's.*

*Also:*

*How did the author of this story know that the above event took place when he was not there? We all should reject this story as being totally false, because it makes no sense in this twenty-first century. Furthermore, no matter how high up one goes, even to the moon, it would still be impossible to see "all the kingdom of the world" because of the fact that the earth is not flat, but instead a sphere. Well, unless it was flat in. the early A.D.*

## **WAS JESUS THE ONLY SON OF THE BIBLE'S GOD?**

*The next time one of those holy lip professors, or professional holy beggars tries to convince you that their Jesus is the only son of their God; show them these verses and then watch them scatter like roaches scatter when the light comes on.*

*Luke tells us that Adam was the son of God.*

**Which was the son of Enos, which was the son of Seth, which was the son of Adam, which was the son of God.  
LK 3:38**

*Let us look back in the Old Testament and see if we can find any other sons of Gods.*

**That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose. GEN 6:2**

**And the LORD said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years. GEN 6:3**

**There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown. GEN 6:4**

*These sons of God even marry female humans and have children with them! I guess they called their off-springs "man-gels!" There is no indication at all that these sons of God were "angels" of any kind, if they were angels the writer would have said angels and not sons of God.*

*Satan is portrayed as being a son of God or at least a very close relative of the sons of Gods.*

**Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan came also among them. JOB 1:6**

**And the LORD said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it. JOB 1:7**

*What was Satan doing hanging out with God and his sons after what he did to Adam and Eve? I thought Satan lived in hell. Maybe he was in heaven for a family reunion.*

*Some men were even referred to as Gods, not just sons of God. Psalm 82:1 & 6*

**God standeth in the congregation of the mighty; he judgeth among the Gods.**

**I have said, Ye are Gods; and all of you are children of the most High**

*In the book of Psalm, God referred to David as His “begotten” son!*

**I will declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee. PS 2:7**

*For those who claim that Psalm 2:7 is referring to Jesus. I would encourage you to pay attention to the “tense” of the verse.*

*David was speaking in the present tense, hundreds of years before Jesus was born “This day have I begotten thee”*

*The above verses expose the false idea that Jesus was the only “son of God” or the only “begotten” son*

**For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. JN 3:16**

*The Bible revisers without any excuse or reason have erased the word "begotten" from the above verse. This is just another of the many blunders in the book called the Bible. I encourage you to take a look at any modern version of the Bible.*

## TRAVELING STARS?

*Matthew, in the below verses, tries to fool his fellow men, by stating that a star led the men to where the baby Jesus was.*

**MT 2:1 Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem,**

**MT 2:2 Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him.**

**MT 2:9 When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was.**

*HA! When did stars start traveling? Any 7<sup>th</sup> grader can spot the falsehood in this story, in a second. He/She knows for a fact that stars don't travel and that there is only one star in our solar system and that is our sun. Tonight, go out-doors & look up at the night's sky and try to figure out which house or person any particular star "stands" over.*

*Crap like this may have passed as facts 2,000 years ago ,but everyone today should publicly condemn such foolishness, whether a God endorsed it or not!*

## **WAS JESUS THE SON OF GOD OR THE SON OF [A] MAN?**

Once and for all, let us search the four Gospels and see what the evidence has to say concerning the questions "Is Jesus the Son of a man" or is Jesus the Son of God?

*How many times did Jesus refer to himself as" the Son of God" in the book of Matthew? NONE!*

*How many times did Jesus refer to himself as the "Son of man" in the book of Matthew? 28 Times!*

**MT 8:20 And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.**

**MT 9:6 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house.**

**MT 10:23 But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come.**

**MT 11:19 The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners. But wisdom is justified of her children.**

**MT 12:8 For the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath day.**

**MT 12:32 And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come.**

**MT 12:40 For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.**



**MT 13:37** He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man

**MT 13:41** The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;

**MT 16:13** When Jesus came into the coasts of Caesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I the Son of man am?

**MT 16:27** For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works.

**MT 16:28** Verily I say unto you, There be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.

**MT 17:9** And as they came down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying, Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen again from the dead.

**MT 17:22** And while they abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men:

**MT 18:11** For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.

**MT 19:28** And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

**MT 20:18** Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death,

**MT 20:28** Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

**MT 24:27** For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

**MT 24:30** And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory

**MT 24:37** But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

**MT 24:39** And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

**MT 24:44** Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.

**MT 25:13** Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

**MT 25:31** When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:

**MT 26:24** The Son of man goeth as it is written of him: but woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been good for that man if he had not been born.

**MT 26:45** Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

**MT 26:64** Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

*Number of times Jesus refers to himself as the "Son of God" in the book of Mark: NONE!*

*Number of times Jesus refers to himself as the "Son of man" in the book of Mark: 14 Times!*

**MK 2:10 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the palsy,)**

**MK 2:28 Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.**

**MK 8:31 And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and of the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again.**

**MK 8:38 Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels.**

**MK 9:9 And as they came down from the mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were risen from the dead.**

**MK 9:12 And he answered and told them, Elias verily cometh first, and restoreth all things; and how it is written of the Son of man, that he must suffer many things, and be set at nought.**

**MK 9:31 For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day.**

**MK 10:33 Saying, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gentiles:**

**MK 10:45** For even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

**MK 13:26** And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory.

**MK 13:34** For the Son of Man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch

**MK 14:21** The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he had never been born.

**MK 14:41** And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: it is enough, the hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

**MK 14:62** And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

*Number of times Jesus refers to himself as "Son of God" in the book of Luke: NONE!*

*Number of times Jesus refers to himself as the "Son of man" in the book of Luke: 16 Times!*

**LK 5:24** But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.

**LK 6:5** And he said unto them, That the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

**LK 6:22** Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.

**LK 7:34 The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners!**

**LK 9:22 Saying, The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day.**

**LK 9:26 For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and in his Father's, and of the holy angels.**

**LK 9:44 Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men.**

**LK 9:56 For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village.**

**LK 9:58 And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.**

**LK 11:30 For as Jonas was a sign unto the Ninevites, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation.**

**LK 12:8 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God:**

**LK 12:10 And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy Ghost it shall not be forgiven.**

**LK 12:40 Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.**

**LK 17:22 And he said unto the disciples, The days will come, when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see it.**

**LK 17:24 For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one part under heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven; so shall also the Son of man be in his day.**

**LK 17:26 And as it was in the days of Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man.**

*Number of times Jesus refers to himself as the "Son of God" in the book of John. 6 Times.*

*In the first two verses Jesus did not say "Son of God."*

**JN 3:16 For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.**

*"Believeth in "Him God", or in "him Jesus", the verse is not clear. I am incline to side with "Him God" base on the evidence that I have so far laid out. {Note: Jesus did not say the above words.}*

**JN 3:17 For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.**

**JN 9:35 Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, Dost thou believe on the Son of God?**

**JN 10:36 Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God?**

**JN 11:4 When Jesus heard that, he said, This sickness is not unto death, but for the glory of God, that the Son of God might be glorified thereby.**

*Number of times Jesus refers to himself as the "Son of man" in the book of John.*

*11 Times!*

**JN 1:51 And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man.**

**JN 3:13 And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven.**

**JN 3:14 And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up:**

**JN 5:27 And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of man.**

**JN 6:27 Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: for him hath God the Father sealed.**

**JN 6:53 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you.**

**JN 6:62 What and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was before?**

**JN 8:28 Then said Jesus unto them, When ye have lifted up the Son of man, then shall ye know that I am he, and that I do nothing of myself; but as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things**

**JN 12:23 And Jesus answered them, saying, The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified.**

**JN 12:34 The people answered him, We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man?**

**JN 13:31 Therefore, when he was gone out, Jesus said, Now is the Son of man glorified, and God is glorified in him.**

*As you can clearly see, Jesus unequivocally refers to himself as the “Son of [a] man” a total of 69 times, throughout the four Gospels; he unequivocally refers to himself as the “Son of God” only four times, and all four times occurred in the book of John; because of the overwhelming evidence supporting Jesus being the son of [a] man, I {and you should too} have no other choice but to conclude that Jesus {according to the biblical evidence} was indeed the Son of [a] man.*



## **JESUS HIMSELF SAID THAT HE WAS NOT GOD, ACCORDING TO THE BIBLE.**

*This post is for my Christian friends who insist that the Bible says Jesus and their God/the father is one and the same, and that Jesus is part of something called the Trinity, that can't be separated. Below I have listed what the Bible tells us that your Jesus himself has to say concerning the matter of him being God or not, part of a Trinity or not.*

*Jesus is either lying in the below verses, or he is telling the truth; if he is lying then Jesus is not who Christians say he is, and if he is telling the truth then he is not who Christians think he is: Either way the belief that the Christians hold, that Jesus is God or part of some Trinity is now doomed*

*Let the "biblical evidence" speak for itself:*

- **Why do you call me {Jesus} good? No one is good--except God alone. [Mk 10:18, Lk 18:17, Mt 19:17]**
- **No one knows about that day or hour, not even the angels in heaven, nor the Son {Jesus}, but only the Father. [Mk 13:32]**
- **FATHER FORGIVE THEM BECAUSE THEY KNOW NOT WHAT THEY ARE DOING. Luke 23:34**
- **Father, if you are willing, take this cup from me; yet not my will, but yours be done. [Lk 22:42-43]**
- **Father, into your hands I commit my spirit. [Lk 23:46]**
- **The Father judges no one, but has entrusted all judgment to the Son [Jn 5:22]**
- **By myself I can do nothing; I judge only as I hear, and my judgment is just, for I seek not to please myself but him who sent me. [Jn 5:30]**
- **I do nothing on my own but speak just what the Father has taught me. [Jn 8:28]**
- **I came from God and now am here. I have not come on my own; but he sent me. [Jn 8:42]**
- **If I glorify myself, my glory is nothing; it is my Father who is glorifying me, of whom ye say that He is your God. [Jn 8:54]**

- I did not speak of my own accord, but the Father who sent me commanded me what to say and how to say it. [Jn 12:49]
- The words I say to you are not just my own. Rather, it is the Father, living in me, who is doing his work [Jn 14:10]
- If you loved me, you would be glad that I am going to the Father, for the Father is greater than I. [Jn 14:28]
- I love the Father and do exactly what my Father has commanded me. [Jn 14:31]
- Jesus called out with a loud voice, "Father, into your hands I commit my spirit." When he had said this, he breathed his last. Luke 23:46.
- Though I have been speaking figuratively, a time is coming when I will no longer use this kind of language but will tell you plainly about my Father. [Jn 16:25]
- I am not saying that I will ask the Father on your behalf. No, the Father himself loves you [Jn 16:26-27]
- I am returning to my Father and your Father, to my God and your God. [Jn 20:17]
- As the Father has sent me, I am sending you. [Jn 20:21]
- **LAST BUT NOT LEAST, "MY GOD MY GOD WHY HAVE YOU FORSAKEN ME?" Mark 15:34**

*From the 20 above verses Jesus himself in no uncertain terms states that he is not God/the father/ or part of any undividable Trinity. So If Jesus is not God then there is no Trinity, if there is no Trinity then the whole foundation of the Christian religion is based on falsehood, pretense and deceit. The above "biblical evidence" unequivocally points us in that direction.*

## **@AKHENATEN: CAN YOU SEPARATE THE TRINITY?**

### **OOPS! I THINK I HAVE JUST SEPARATED THE THING CALLED THE TRINITY.**

*@Phil: Everybody knows that the Holy Spirit, the Spirit of Jesus and the Spirit of God the Father are all one and the same, they can't be separated from each other. Jesus' Spirit is part of the Trinity; Father, Son, and Holy Spirit, always was always will be. Once again the Trinity can't be separated. So why don't you just shut the hell up if you don't know what you are talking about.*

My answer:

*@\*\*\*\*\* It seems as if Jesus did not get the memo concerning the unity of the Trinity, please read what Jesus screamed with his last breath before he "died" on the cross, "Father{God}, into **your** hands I commit my spirit." Luke 23:46.*

*Wait a minute! I thought that Jesus' Spirit was already in God's hands as part of this so-called trinity. Jesus in no uncertain terms revealed to his followers that his Spirits was not always part of anything called the Trinity.*

*For those of you who still shout "AKHENATEN, you are trying to kill the Trinity", I say don't blame me. Let's see what your Bible has to say about this matter.*

**And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him: MT 3:16**

**And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. MT 3:17**

*Also:*

**Now when all the people were baptized, it came to pass, that Jesus also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened. LK 3:21**

**And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased. LK 3:22**

*In the above verses we can clearly see that either the so-called "Trinity" can indeed be separated or never existed in the first place. For we have God number two {i.e. Jesus} In the water being baptized, while God number three {i.e. the Holy Ghost} flies down from heaven as a dove and settles on the Head of God number two, and while all this is taking place, God number one {The Father} shouts down from heaven saying "This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased."*

*The Trinity is now once and for all separated in other words –The Thing Is Dead!*

**Conclusion:** *I stated it earlier in this work and I will repeat here: If Jesus' spirit is not part of any Trinity then Jesus is not part any Godhead, if Jesus is not God then there is no Trinity. If there is no Trinity then the whole foundation of the Christian religion is based on falsehood, pretense and deceit. I'm now convinced that it is.*

**Note:** *Neither the word "Trinity" nor the explicit doctrine appears anywhere in the Bible.*

## WAS JESUS A FALSE PROPHET?

Come let us examine the evidence for ourselves:

*Christians come let us see what your Bible has to say about this matter; but first read this: “Do not listen to what the prophets are prophesying to you; they will fill you with false hopes. They speak visions from their own minds, not from the mouth of the LORD. Jer. 23:16*

*1) Jesus made a false prophecy to his disciples, telling them that he would quickly return and establish his kingdom within their lifetime.*

**Verily I {Jesus} say unto you, there are some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom. Matt. 16:2.**

*{This was a false prophecy. Either Jesus made a false promise to his disciples, or some of them are still living today, still waiting for Jesus' return}*

*(2) Jesus said:*

**“Do you think I cannot call on my Father, and he will at once put at my disposal more than twelve legions of angels? <sup>54</sup> But how then would THE SCRIPTURES BE FULFILLED that say it must happen in this way?” <sup>55</sup> In that hour Jesus said to the crowd, “Am I leading a rebellion that you have come out with swords and clubs to capture me? Every day I sat in the temple courts teaching, and you did not arrest me. <sup>56</sup> But this has all taken place that THE WRITINGS of the prophets might be fulfilled.” Then all the disciples deserted him and fled. Matthew 26:53-56**

*What scriptures? What prophets? What writings? There is no such prophecy or writings in the Old Testament about such things.*

3) *Jesus also falsely prophesied that the high priest would live to see his second coming:*

**“You have said so,” Jesus replied. “But I say to all of you From now on you will see the Son of Man sitting at the right hand of the Mighty One and coming on the clouds of heaven.” Even the priest knew that Jesus was a blasphemous false prophet, “Then the high priest tore his clothes and said, “He has spoken blasphemy! Why do we need any more witnesses? Look, now you have heard the blasphemy. Matt.26:64-65.**

4) *Jesus said:*

**“Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away”. Matt.24:35 ,**

*But the writer of the below verse said the earth will not “pass away” but instead it will be here forever. Who should we believe?*

**One generation passes away, and another generation comes: but the earth abides forever. Ecc;1:4**

5) *Jesus falsely prophesied that Nathaniel would see heaven open and angels descend upon Jesus. Nathaniel never saw it; neither has anyone else.*

**He {Jesus} then added, “Very truly I tell you{Nathaniel} , you will see ‘heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending on’ the Son of Man.” John 1:51**

6) *Jesus claims that Moses wrote about him:*

**For had you believed **Moses**, you would have believed me; for he **wrote of me.**” John: 5:46**

*Where in the Bible can we read such writings of Moses telling us about a man name Jesus? It's a shame Jesus didn't give us the chapter and verse so we could look it up ourselves.*

*Now that you have seen the “biblical evidence” for yourself the conclusion is up to you to judge whether Jesus was a false prophet or not based on the words of the Bible {the words of the perfect God.}*

## JESUS THE OUTLAW GUN MAN?

*If Jesus was living on earth today there is no doubt that he and his disciples would be violent gun carrying out-laws/holy men: Read for yourselves the twenty-first century's version of the Bible & compare it with the A.D. first century's version.*

{1} *"Do not think that I {Jesus} came to bring peace on earth. I did not come to bring peace but a GUN For I have come to 'set a man against his father, a daughter against her mother, and a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law. Matt 10: 34-35. {Twenty-first century A.D. version.}*

**"Do not think that I {Jesus} came to bring peace on earth. I did not come to bring peace but a SWORD. For I have come to 'set a man against his father, a daughter against her mother, and a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law. {Matt 10:34-35.First century A.D. version.}**

{2}*Then He {Jesus} said to them, "But now, he who has a money bag, let him take it, and likewise a knapsack; and he who has no GUN, let him sell his garment and buy one { a gun.} {Luke 22:36.Twenty-first century A.D. version.}*

**Then He said to them, "But now, he who has a money bag, let him take *it*, and likewise a knapsack; and he who has no SWORD, let him sell his garment and buy one. {Luke 22:36.First century A.D. version.}**

{3}*When Jesus' followers saw what was going to happen, they said, "Lord, should we shoot them with our GUNS?" And one of them SHOT the servant of the high priest, SHOOTING OFF his right ear. {Luke 22:49-50. Twenty-first century A.D. version.}*



**When Jesus' followers saw what was going to happen, they said, "Lord, should we STRIKE with our SWORDS?" And one of them STRUCK the servant of the high priest, cutting off his right ear. {Luke 22: 49-50. First century version A.D.}**

*In the first century A.D. the sword was the primary weapon for outlaws; the gun is now the primary weapon for outlaws in the twenty-first century. In his time Jesus was considered an outlaw religious gang leader whose members carried deadly weapons. If Jesus were alive today some people would consider him an outlaw religious gang leader whose members carry modern-day deadly weapons.*

## **THE FIRST LIE, THE BIGGEST LIE, & THE LAST LIE THAT WAS TOLD IN THE BIBLE:**

*THE FIRST LIE: God told Adam that he would die "in the day" that he ate the fruit.*

**And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat: But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for IN THE DAY that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die. Gen.2: 16-17**

*But Gen.5:5 tells us that Adam did not die any time soon after he ate the fruit.*

**And all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years: and he died.**

*THE BIGGEST LIE : The supposed prophesy of the Virgin Mother (Mary) and her son (Jesus). Isa. 7 :14-16*

**Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. IS 7:14**

**Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may know to refuse the evil, and choose the good. IS 7:15**

**For before the child shall know to refuse the evil, and choose the good, the land that thou abhorrest shall be forsaken of both her kings. IS 7:16.**

*{Christians around the world assert that this prophecy is referring to Jesus and his mother Mary; but they are incorrect in their contention. The word "virgin" in the above verse has now been replaced in The Revised Standard Version of the Bible, with the word "young woman", which is the correct translation of the Hebrew "almah". Almah is the word used all along in the Hebrew Text not "Bethulah" which means virgin.}*

***THE LAST LIE:*** Revelation 22:20 tells us that Jesus will return quickly.

**“He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I COME QUICKLY. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.”**

*Well it's been well over 2,000 years and still counting.*

**ONE OF THE MOST OUTRAGEOUS FALSE PROMISES MADE IN THE  
BIBLE:**

**“Ask, and it SHALL BE GIVEN TO YOU; seek, and ye shall find; knock and it shall be opened unto you: For EVERYONE that ASKS RECEIVES; and he that seeks finds; and to him that knocks it shall be opened.” Matt. 7: 7-8.**

*How many millions of broken-hearted Christian/and non-Christian parents around the world have prayed to the Bible's God and his son Jesus, sincerely begging them for some help for their sick, starving, oppressed, & helpless children, but get no answer? How many millions of children are on their knees at this very moment praying to God/Jesus begging for some help in stopping the nightly rapes that they are enduring by some adult male nightly, yet God/Jesus is too busy to help them? Human-beings have been asking for world peace since the beginning of time yet God/Jesus seems to be deaf when it comes to the pleas of helpless human-beings. I can go on forever but you get the idea.*

**“ASK AND IT SHALL BE GIVEN TO YOU” IS AN HOLY LIE!**

## THE SON OF GOD FLUNKS BASIC ASTRONOMY!

**But take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things.  
MK 13:23**

**But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be  
darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, MK 13:24  
And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are  
in heaven shall be shaken. MK 13:25**

*If Jesus was indeed the son of the God, who is supposed to have created the whole universe, he would have never uttered, “**the moon shall not give her light**” or “**the stars of heaven shall fall**” a true “Son of any God “{or the man who is said to know everything} and every 5<sup>th</sup> grader would have known that the moon has no light of its own to give, that the moon reflects the light of the sun. A true “Son of God “ and every fifth grader know that stars don’t travel “fall”, and that the sun is the only star in Earth’s solar system.*

*I would like to ask this supposed son of God: Where and how on earth will these stars fall, if it were possible? Will they “fall” to the bottom of the globe as they will to the top, or will they fall “up” to the bottom of earth?*

*How ridiculous is this conception when view in connection with the fact that one of the smallest and nearest stars in the sky is our own sun ,and it is 93 million miles away from earth; at a core temperature of 27,000,000 F (15,000,000 C) the sun is also about 332,000 times larger than the earth.*

*Where will all these trillions of stars find room to strike our little earth? If two of these stars should strike earth from the opposite side they would grind it to powder, and nothing is left for the rest of the stars to fall on. In reality the earth would be pulverized if the sun or any other star comes within 30 million miles of earth.*

*{The raw fact is, either Jesus, or the writer of these verses erroneously thought that the moon had its own light and that stars are tiny lights in the night sky.}*

## THE “LORD’S PRAYER”, OR A FORGER’S PRAYER?

**And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil:  
For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory,  
forever. Amen. MT 6:13**

*A beautiful sentiment, but not the words of Jesus: Saint Jerome, one of the Bible translator, he translated this chapter, did not have this quotation in his original records. The Revised Standard Version of the Bible {R.S.V. 1952} eliminated it. Scholars have come to the conclusion that this verse is in reality fraudulent.*

*Also why would Jesus ask his father in heaven, “Lead us not into temptation?” Did his father/God have a habit of leading human beings into temptation? I thought that was the job of the Bible’s devil.*

## **IT IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR A RICH CHRISTIAN TO ENTER THE KINGDOM OF GOD!**

*When was the last time you heard one of those mega-rich Preachers, Pope, Priests quote the below words of their God Jesus, from their pulpits?*

**Again I {Jesus} tell you, it is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for someone who is rich to enter the kingdom of God." Matt:19:24**

**It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for someone who is rich to enter the kingdom of God." Mark 10:25**

**Indeed, it is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for someone who is rich to enter the kingdom of God." Luke 18:25**

*We all know that it is totally impossible for a camel to "go through the eye of a needle", so what the God/son of God Jesus is saying is that it is totally impossible for rich people to enter "the kingdom of God."*

*As we all know, the whole Christian world knows for a fact that their Jesus can't lie, that the Bible is perfect, and has no mistake in it, so we can do no less than to conclude that all these mega rich "holy men" are going to roast in "hell" and they know it and don't care. We may even take it a step further and say that all these mega rich so-called "holy men" are worshiping another "God" than Jesus/Jehovah so these verses do not matter to them.*



## **The World Would Have Been A Much Better Place If The Bible God Had Said:**

*Can you imagine that instead of John 3:16 saying "For God so loved the world that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. "*

*It had said "for God so loved the world that he gave all of humanity, Truth, Fact, and Evidence, and whosoever thinks logically, and rationally for himself will never perish but have everlasting life. Instead of God saying, "Let there be light" when he was creating the earth; he should have said, "Let there be, Love, Peace, and Happiness for all of mankind forever."*

*Instead of the Jesus the son of God saying, "Salvation is of the Jew." He says, "Salvation is for all of mankind."*

*The above would have been a much better plan for God, than to create flawed human-beings and then turning around and drowning all of them except 8, a few years later, because they were created imperfect by him. And then on his second attempt to re-populate his world from those eight people, mankind again became even more flawed, so he sends his innocent son on a suicide mission to warn man that if they don't behave themselves God will not drown them this time, but in fact he has an even more diabolical plan for man, he is going to roast them forever. Yet despite the threat of being roasted forever by God, mankind still demands to be free to think for themselves, and they once again refuse to be slaves to an absentee creator.*

*I could have come up with a better plan for the world and mankind than this omnipotent invisible man in the sky, but who am I to expose these many flaws in the Bible's God's flawless plan? I am only human after all.*

## **WHO WAS THE DISCIPLE THAT JESUS “LOVED?”**

### **Can a Pastor Out There Tell Me Who the Disciple that Jesus “Loved” Was?**

*Can someone please tell me who was the disciple that Jesus “loved,” what was his name and why does it seem that “Jesus loved” him more than the other of his disciples? I am not insinuating anything inappropriate here, I am just curious as to why all the secrecy in not naming this person and the reason for this special attention towards this unnamed person from God/God’s son.*

**One of them, the disciple whom Jesus loved, was reclining next to him {Jesus.} John 13:23**

*NOTE: In all classic depictions of the Last Supper, a favorite subject of Christian art, a man is often seen next to Jesus, very often his head resting on Jesus’ breast.*

**So she came running to Simon Peter and the other disciple, the one Jesus loved, and said, “They... have. John 20:2**

*From the above verse you see that there is a clear distinction between the other disciples and "the one Jesus loved."*

**Then the disciple whom Jesus loved said to Peter, John 21:7**

**Peter turned and saw that the disciple whom Jesus loved was following them. (This was the one who had leaned back against Jesus at the supper and had said, “Lord, who is going to betray you?”) John 21:20**

**“When Jesus saw his mother and THE DISCIPLE whom HE LOVED standing near, he said to his mother, 'Woman behold your son!' Then he said to the disciple. 'Behold your mother!' And from that hour the disciple took her to his own home." John 19:26-28**

*In these two above verses it seems to indicate that while Jesus was on the cross he introduced "the disciple whom he loved" to his mother Mary. This is the reason why he took Jesus' mother to his home, because Jesus wanted only "the disciple that he loved" to take care of his mother.*

*Mark 14:50-52 describes the incident when Jesus was arrested by the religious cops. It describes how one of Jesus' followers was scantily dressed.*

**Then everyone deserted him and fled. A young man, wearing nothing but a linen garment, was following Jesus. When they seized him, <sup>52</sup> he fled naked, leaving his garment behind".**

*I don't know from the above verse what really was going on, but I do know that something was very peculiar between Jesus and this unknown disciple.*

*If these passages were written in any other book about any other person in history, we would be free to openly discuss the issue, but because it is written in the Bible and it involves a man named Jesus we are asked to immediately shut off our brains and to stop thinking objectively.*

*The Holy lip professors of the Church seem to know everything about their lord and savior Jesus, so why don't they reveal to us who was the disciple that Jesus loved more than any of the other disciples and why did he love that disciple so much more than the others? Shouldn't Jesus" the purported son of God love" every one of his disciples equally? What was so special about this concealed disciple? Inquisitive minds would like to know the answer to this secret.*

## JESUS' DO AS I SAY BUT NOT AS I DO

*(1) Jesus tells us to control our anger or we will face judgment, but he could not even control his own anger.*

**He {Jesus} looked around at them IN ANGER and, deeply DISTRESSED at their stubborn hearts, said to the man, "Stretch out your hand." He stretched it out, and his hand was completely restored. Then the Pharisees went out and began to plot with the Herodians how they might kill Jesus. Mark 3:6**

*Now read below what Jesus warned us about getting angry:*

**I {Jesus} tell you that anyone who IS ANGRY with his brother will be subject to judgment. Matt.5:22**

*{I guess that Jesus has some Judgment to face.}*

*(2) Jesus teaches forgiveness; but forgiveness did not always apply to him or God!*

**For if you FORGIVE MEN when they sin against you, your heavenly Father will also forgive you. But if you do not forgive men their sins, your Father WILL NOT forgive your sins. Matthew 6:14-15**

*(3) Jesus practiced derogatory name calling towards his enemies.*

**"You snakes! You brood of vipers! How will you escape being condemned to hell? Matthew 23:33**

*There is a different animal that we call people today when we want to insult them; I wonder if Jesus would have used the same derogatory term if he were alive today?*

*(4)Pertaining to Jesus' name calling; he figuratively called non-Jews dogs:*

**The woman was a Greek, a Syrophenician by nation; and she besought him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter."MK 7:26**

**But Jesus said unto her, Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it unto the DOGS. MK 7:27**

**And she answered and said unto him, Yes, Lord: yet the DOGS under the table eat of the children's crumbs. MK 7:28**

*{Jesus is figuratively calling her a female dog; if he was living today would he have called her a bitch? Figuratively, or literally this statement is a very racist statement coming from human-being much- less from someone who declares himself to be holy.}*

**(5)Here we have Jesus threatening/damning Judas:**

**"But woe to that man {Judas} who betrays the Son of Man! It would be better for him if he had not been born." Matthew 26:24**

*It is obvious that Jesus had no intention of forgiving Judas for betraying him.*

## **SAINT JUDAS? THINK ABOUT IT.**

*Judas should be considered a Saint in Christianity, because if he had not betrayed Jesus, there would have been no religion by such a name today. No betrayal, No Crucifixion, No Christianity, No Church, & None of those pastorpreneurs & holy lip professors to stand on their pulpits in their lie factories to rob little old ladies of 10% of their hard-earned cash.*

*So I nominate Judas to be a Saint in the church: If Paul the murderer/ slave endorser/misogynist /, and Peter, the disciple who denied their God Jesus, 3 times can be Saints, why not Saint Judas?*

*I think that it is very intriguing that God's best planned to bring his new religion of peace love and unity, to humanity is by causing his son to be murdered. I think that an All-knowing, an All-powerful, All-merciful God could have thought of a much better way to bring redemption to mankind than the shedding of his innocent son's blood.*

*It sure is ironic that after Jehovah sent his innocent son to shed his blood to help stop mankind from shedding innocent blood; mankind has shed more blood of the innocent in the name of his son Jesus than any other name known to human beings.*

## HERE ARE TWO BIBLE NUGGETS TO BRIGHTEN YOUR DAY.

(1) *Jesus and Lucifer share the same moniker?*

*Jesus is referred to as “the bright and morning star.”*

**“I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star. REV 22:16.**

*Lucifer {Satan} is called “son of the morning.” The word “Lucifer” is derived from the Latin meaning “light bearer.”*

**“how art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations”. IS 14:12**

*{Both Jesus and Satan are considered the “morning Star” by the Bible writers: read below.}*

**“And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. 2. Cor.11:14 KJV**

(2) *The real holy war!*

*If an all powerful God can't have total peace in his own home, how does he expect the puny human-beings to keep peace on earth?*

**And there was WAR in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels.--Rev 12:7**

*By the way, just the mention of the mythical creatures “dragon” in the above verse proves without a shadow of a doubt, that just like dragons are a myth, heaven is also a myth. If dragons are a myth then this fight was a myth making the place where the fight supposedly took place also a myth.*





## WAS JESUS TERRIFIED OF DYING FOR MANKIND'S SINS?

*Millions of people around the world assert that Jesus willingly gave his life to "save" the world. If they are correct, why then did Jesus pray the following words to his father in the book of Luke?*

**And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and kneeled down, and prayed, LK 22:41**

**Saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless not my will, but thine, be done. LK 22:42**

**"Father, if you are willing, remove this cup from me:"**

*Translation: "Please daddy, save me from being crucified." Did Jesus not come to die willingly for mankind sins? If so why was he trying to "chicken out" at the last minute? Did Jesus not want to return to the right hand of God?*

*The Gospel writers sure tried their best to make Jesus look like a coward "**not my {Jesus} will, but thine, {Yours i.e. God's} be done"(v.42).** Was the will of the Son different than that of the Father? This verse indicates Jesus' submission to a superior power.*

*This point also relates to the pervious issue. If God answered all of Jesus' prayers why should we not conclude that his prayer asking God to save him from dying on the cross was not answered? Jesus prayed in Mark 14:36 saying, "**Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me,**" meaning "save me from the cross."*

## JESUS' FALSE PROMISE?

*It seemed that Jesus made a false-promise to one of the malefactors that were being crucified alongside him.*

**And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us. LK 23:39**

**But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? LK 23:40**

**And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss. LK 23:41**

**And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom. LK 23:42**

**And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise. LK 23:43**

*While on their respective crosses, one of the malefactors asked Jesus to, “Remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom.” And Jesus replied “Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise.”*

*The problem with Jesus' promise {you may have already figured it out}, is that Jesus did not, “Comest into thy kingdom” until several days after his resurrection, therefore Jesus' promise of the man being in paradise “today” with him seems to have been a false one. Jesus himself said in John 20:17 {this was two days after his crucifixion.}*

**“Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God.”**

*What is very perplexing to me about the whole Gospel of Jesus as savior coming to save all mankind, is that of all the people who Jesus encountered in his earthly mission the only person who he personally promise to be in paradise with him was a thief, not any of his 12 disciples, not his mother, not his "father", not any of his brothers or sisters, not anyone from the multitude that heard his wonderful teachings and saw his out of this world magic, but a simply crook.*

*It must have broken Jesus' heart to know that of all the people who he encountered in his mission and all the very wonderful and amazing things that he had taught and done for them, only a crook who knew nothing of him had the faith of the size of a mustard seed, and it seems that the crook was rewarded for his faith. It is ironic that a criminal who never heard the teachings of the Christian's lord/god is said to benefit most from his words.*

*While we are on the this topic I would like to point out here that while Luke tells us one malefactor expresses sympathy for Jesus and beg to be with him in paradise; both the books of Matthew & Mark insist that it was both of the malefactors who cursed Jesus.*

**Let Christ the King of Israel descend now from the cross that we may see and believe. And they that were crucified with him reviled him. MK 15:32**

**The thieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth. MT 27:44**

*The author of John's gospel is silent on the above matter.*

## **DID JESUS SIN? IS HE IN DANGER OF ROASTING IN HELL'S FIRE?**

*According to Matthew 5:22: Jesus commanded that: **"Whosoever shall say, 'YOU FOOL' shall be in danger of hell fire."***

*But when we read a few chapters later in the very same book of Matthew{23:17} we can clearly see that Jesus violated his/God's own rule by calling the Pharisees **"Fools"** & blind, using the same forbidden /sinful term as in. Matt:5:22*

**"YOU FOOLS and blind: for what is greater, the gold, or the temple that sanctifies the gold?"**

*What is good for the goose should also be good for the gander. If the congregation is in danger of roasting in hell for calling someone a "FOOL" then the leader of that congregation should also be in danger of hell for the same infraction. Jesus should lead by example! Maybe this is the reason why Jesus' soul spent some time in hell: Why wasn't his soul left in hell I don't know.*

*Please read Acts 2:31.*

**He seeing this before spoke of the resurrection of Christ that his {Jesus} SOUL WAS NOT LEFT IN HELL."**

## THIS IS THE TRUE REASON WHY JESUS WAS CRUCIFIED.

**Please read with an open mind and do the research before rejecting.**

*But first lets read what Jesus said he came to do, "Do not think that I have come to abolish the LAW or the Prophets; I have not come to abolish them but to fulfill them. Therefore ANYONE who sets aside ONE of the LEAST of these {Jehovah's} COMMANDS and TEACHES OTHERS accordingly will be called LEAST in the kingdom of heaven, but whoever practices and teaches these commands will be called great in the kingdom of heaven Matt. 5:17 & 19. Now let us see for ourselves if Jesus tried to abolish or set aside any of Jehovah's Commandments thus causing him to be crucified by the Jews.*

**(1) Jehovah's Law commanded this of all Jews: "Whosoever does any work on the Sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death."Exodus 31:15**

*Below is what Jesus and his disciples did on the Sabbath.*

**Now it happened that He {Jesus} went through the grainfields on the Sabbath; and as they went His disciples began to pluck the heads of grain. <sup>24</sup> And the Pharisees said to Him, "Look, why do they do what is not lawful on the Sabbath?"Luke 6:1.**

*You can clearly see from EX.31:15, this violation of Jehovah's law alone would be enough for the Jews to immediately kill Jesus no questions asked. Mark: 2:23-24 also see Matt. 12:1-2.*

**(2) Jehovah has been telling the Jews for 2,000 years before Jesus was born that there is only ONE God & it was Him {Jehovah.}**

**Example** “To whom then will you liken to me {Jehovah}, or shall I be equal to? Says the Holy One. Isa. 40:25 and “I {Jehovah} am the Lord thy God from the land of EGYPT, and thou shall know NO OTHER GOD BUT ME: FOR THERE IS NO SAVIOR BESIDE ME”.Hosea 13:4

*After the Jews have been worshipping only one God for over 2 thousand years; here comes this Jewish teacher saying “I and the Father {God} are one” {John 10:30} & “When you see me you see the Father{God.}” In other words I{Jesus} too am God. Plus he tells them of another God call the Holy-Spirit. Anyone can clearly see the reason why the Rabbis were pissed off at this Jewish teacher that is now leading the masses astray by breaking their 2,000 year old laws & making himself equal with their one and only God Jehovah; not only that, but he was also telling them that there is another God who was a ghost. They had to crucify him ASAP for teaching such blasphemous crap according to the law of Jehovah.*

**(3) Jehovah’s law tells the Jews that they should take “An eye for an eye.” Ex: 21: 24**

*Jesus told his Jewish students something differently that they should forget about Jehovah’s law and they must, “Turn the other cheeks.” Matt. 5:39*

**(4) Jehovah’s fifth commandment states in no uncertain term, “.Honor your father and your mother.”**

*Jesus told his followers to forget Jehovah’s fifth commandment he said.*

**“If anyone comes to me and does not HATE father and mother, such a person cannot be my disciple.” Luke 14:26.**

*Please read below what Jehovah’s law said the punishment should be for those who disobey their parents, the same “sin” that Jesus was encouraging his followers to commit.*

**“If someone has a stubborn and rebellious son who does not OBEY his father and mother and will not listen to them when they discipline him,<sup>19</sup> his father and mother shall take hold of him and bring him to the elders at the gate of his town.<sup>20</sup> They shall say to the elders, “This son of ours is stubborn and rebellious. He will not OBEY us. He is a glutton and a drunkard.”<sup>21</sup> Then all the men of his town are to STONE HIM TO DEATH. You must purge the evil from among you” Deu.21: 18-21**

*Here again according to Jewish Law Jesus should have been put to death for encouraging the Jewish people to disobey their parents and follow him.*

*(5) Jehovah’s law tells the Jews that divorce is permitted & marrying a divorced woman is also okay. Deu. 24:1-5*

*Jesus said hell no to that law, and gave his students his own law. “Anyone who **divorces** his wife and **marries** another woman commits adultery, and the man who **marries** a divorced woman commits adultery. Luke 16:18*

**(6) Jehovah’s law says Jews must not drink wine or any strong drinks that are made from grapes. Nub. 6:3**

*But Jesus himself ignore this law and with his very first miracle he turned water into wine ,so some already drunk Jews could get more drunk! Jesus also confesses that he drank a lot of wine.*

**“For John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking WINE, and you say, ‘He has a demon.’<sup>34</sup> The Son of Man{Jesus} came eating and DRINKING, and you say, ‘Here is a glutton and a DRUNKARD, a friend of tax collectors and sinners. Luke 7:33-34**

*(7) Please read what the gospel of John says what was the real reason for killing Jesus:*

**As soon as the chief priests and their officials saw him {Jesus}, they shouted, “Crucify! Crucify!”But Pilate answered, “You take him and crucify him. As for me, I find no basis for a charge**

against him.”<sup>7</sup> The Jewish leaders insisted, **“WE HAVE A LAW, and according to that law HE MUST DIE, because he claimed to be the SON OF GOD.”** John 19:6-7 .

*This verse proves that none of the Jewish people neither knew of or expected anyone to come calling himself “the Son of God”, as the Christians would like us to believe, the Jews expected a messiah/prophet like Moses, but never someone who would make himself equal to their GOD.*

Also:

*Jesus’ cousin, John the Baptist had his doubts about Jesus new teachings, he had to ask Jesus, **“Are you the one to come or should we expect someone else?”** Matthew 11:2. Why on earth would John asked if Jesus was “the One to come”, since while he was baptizing Jesus he had witnessed the “Holy Spirit” as a dove descend upon Jesus and heard “God’s” voice came from heaven saying, “This is my beloved son with whom I am well pleased”? (John 1:33-34). It seems that John also found out that what Jesus was teaching was not traditional Judaism, but instead he was Jewish magician rabbi trying to start a cult.*

*Even Jesus’ own brothers, family, and people, did not believe in him, they thought that he was crazy, because of the new form of Judaism that he was teaching the people {Jews and non-Jews.}*

**“For even His brothers did not believe in Him.” John 7:5 “He came to His own, and His own did not receive Him” John 1:11. “But when His own people heard *about this*, they went out to lay hold of Him, for they said, He is out of His mind {they thought that he was mad}.” Mark 3:21 and “From that *time* many of His disciples went back and walked with Him no more”. John 6:66**

*We all can plainly see from the above overwhelming evidence that the rabbis & the Jewish people had every right to kill Jesus, based on the laws that Jehovah {their God} gave them. Many thousands of*



*Jewish people had been killed for breaking these laws for thousands of years before Jesus was born, why then should Jesus escape the same punishment? Maybe the reason why Judas betrayed Jesus was because he saw that Jesus was blatantly ignoring the laws of Jehovah, so he put the law of Deuteronomy 13.6-10 in effect; please read the law slowly so you can absorb it fully.*

*The Death Penalty Jewish Law of Deuteronomy.13.6-10*

**If your very own brother, or your son or daughter, or the wife you love, or your closest friend secretly entices you, saying, “Let us go and worship other Gods” (Gods that neither you nor your ancestors have known, <sup>7</sup> Gods of the peoples around you, whether near or far, from one end of the land to the other), <sup>8</sup> do not yield to them or listen to them. Show them no pity. Do not spare them or shield them. <sup>9</sup> You must certainly put them to death. Your hand must be the first in putting them to death, and then the hands of all the people. <sup>10</sup> Stone them to death, because they tried to turn you away from the LORD your God, who brought you out of Egypt, out of the land of slavery.**

*The above few verses alone of Jehovah’s law reveal the real reason why the Jews crucified Jesus: He was secretly enticing other Jews to worship other Gods{ himself and the ghost};Gods who the Jews living in Jesus’ time and their ancestors did not know of, so like the law said, they did not spare Jesus or shield him they certainly put him to death, because he tried to turn the Jews away from their lord God who they say brought them out of Egypt, out of the land of slavery.*

*As for you millions of Christians who are still adamant that Jesus died for your sins, please read the four below Bible verses, they may open your eyes a bit.*

**(1) Fathers shall not be put to death for their children, nor children put to death for their fathers; each is to die for his own sin. Deu.24:16**

**(2)Instead, everyone will die for their own sin; whoever eats sour grapes—their own teeth will be set on edge. Jeremiah 31:30**

**(3) The soul who sins is the one who will die. The son will not share the guilt of the father, nor will the father share the guilt of the son. The righteousness of the righteous man will be credited to him, and the wickedness of the wicked will be charged against him. Eze. 18:20**

**(4) For every living soul belongs to me {God}, the father as well as the son--both alike belong to me. The soul who sins is the one who will die. Eze. 18:4**

***Conclusion:** So those millions of Christians throughout the world who think that Jesus died for their sins, those people are wrong. The plain truth is Jesus was crucified for his own sins that he committed against his Jewish religion, his people, and his father/God's law. No wonder his last words while he was on the cross were to that father, "MY GOD, MY GOD, WHY HAVE YOU FORSAKEN ME?"*

*The above evidence is all "biblical evidence", I dare anyone to disprove anything in this revelation with "biblical evidence." Did Jesus not break many of the death penalty worthy laws of the Jews, especially the unforgivable sin of blaspheming against their one and only "God", & by making himself equal to God or calling himself God?*

**@AKHENATEN: Can you prove that Jesus did not die on the cross?**

*@ Akhenaten, good try but not good enough; some of the stuff that you post on-line concerning the faults and errors in the Bible may have some teeth in them, but nothing you post can change the fact that Jesus died on the cross for our sins. All four gospels recorded that the Lord died on the cross and he died for our sins. I would like to see you try to disprove these facts especially the fact that Jesus did die on the cross.*

*My response:*

*@+++++++ I will see if I can use my critical teeth and bite into this matter I hope my bite will jolt you enough to open your eyes a little bit more to the truth. The only evidence that I will used to prove my points will be the words of your Bible, because I know that the most potent weapon that I have against someone who is giving false testimony is his own words.*

*As to your assertion that Jesus died for our sins; I have previously posted my reply to that fallacy many times on-line. So I will not answer that part of your question here instead I will just tackle the dying on the cross matter.*

*I will now prove to you using "biblical evidence" and a little common sense that Jesus did not die on the cross, according to the "biblical evidence"; below is the undisputable proof: Come let us reason.*

**But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he {Jesus} was dead already, they brake not his legs: JN 19:33**

*Hundreds of millions of Christians have used the above verse to prove that Jesus died on the cross, but all hundreds of millions of them are wrong. How do you "see" if someone is dead without feeling their pulse? Because someone is bleeding and his eyes are closed does not mean that he is dead. Let us read verse 34.*

**But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith {i.e. gushed out} came there out blood and water. JN 19:34**

*Anyone with a little knowledge of basic anatomy, could spot the deception immediately, they would have known that Jesus was not dead when the soldiers pierced his side. They would point out that a dead person has no heartbeat; therefore no blood would have come “forthwith” or gushed out of Jesus’ body if he were dead. If Jesus were dead for hours his blood would have clotted and could not have spilled out. If Jesus’ blood did indeed “gushed out,” we must conclude that his heart was still beating and that is the reason for his blood to come “forthwith” when he was pierced in the side. HE WAS STILL ALIVE!*

*No wonder Pilate was so surprised to hear that Jesus was already dead.*

**And Pilate marvelled if he {Jesus} were already dead: and calling unto him the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead {already dead!}. MK 15:44**

*The reason why Pilate was so surprised to hear that Jesus died so quickly is because he knew that death by crucifixion is a very slow process, lasting several days in most cases. Pilate knew no man, especially a man who is said to possess the power to raise the dead & who called himself the son of God, could die within three hours of being nailed to a cross. So Pilate’s astonishment was natural. No one in the recorded history of the act of crucifixion died within three hours. So the question is what was the cause of Jesus’ death? Again the evidence presented to us in the Bible suggests that Jesus never die on the cross.*

*Remember it was Jesus who said*

**“For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale’s belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth. Matt. 12:40.**

*Well we all know that Jonas was alive when he entered the whale's belly and he was alive when the whale spitted him out. So we can do no less but to assume that Jesus was alive when he went into the cave and he was alive when he came out. Just like Jonas he was alive going in and coming out!*

*Still on the subject of Jesus Still being alive: The Encyclopedia Biblica, under the article "cross" column 960, has this to say about the matter. "Jesus was still alive when the spear was thrust into him."*

**@\*\*\*\*\*Once you were blind I hope now you start to see... ..The TRUTH!**

## DID JESUS LOSE FAITH IN HIS FATHER?

**“ And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?” Mark 15:34**

*If you believe the Bible, the above were the last words that came out of Jesus' mouth before he died on the cross.*

*It is obvious that Jesus lost FAITH in his God/father at the most critical time, this would have been the perfect time for him to demonstrate to the world how to hold fast to our FAITH in time of desperation, but instead he questioned his father/God, he lost FAITH in him even though Jesus knew beforehand this was going to happen to him. If Jesus the son of God or 1/3 of the Godhead could not hold on to his FAITH when things get tough, then how can the puny human have FAITH when life gets rough for them?*

All you have to do is THINK!

ALSO:

*The question is, if Jesus and God are one and the same, shouldn't the interpretation be. "Myself, myself, why have I forsaken me?"*

*What is more important is; it seems that the great Jesus Christ lost faith in his God/father when the crap hits the fan, or did God indeed deserted his son, or was it that it was Jesus who abandoned himself? This book cracks me up.*

**I ADMIT IT I NEED SOME HELP FIGURING THIS ONE OUT.**

*What were Jesus' last words; what did he say before he "died" on the cross?*

*Matthew said he heard Jesus say:*

**And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? {Note : While Matthew says it was Jesus said Eli Eli Mark wrote Eloi ,Eloi} MT 27:46**

*Mark says the words were:*

**And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? MK 15:34  
And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost. MK 15:37**

*What ghost did Jesus give up, the Holy Ghost? I thought that he and the Holy Ghost were one & could not be separated?*

*Luke swears the words were:*

**And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost. LK 23:46**

*John heard different words.*

**When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost. JN 19:30**

*Are we to believe that Jesus died four times? Maybe he died once for each of the God in the "Trinity" and once for mankind.*

**WAS JESUS CRUCIFIED ON A CROSS OR A THREE? COME LET US  
SEE.**

*The next time a Christian tries to convince you that their lord and savior Jesus Christ was crucified on a CROSS please ask them to explain the following Bible verses to you.*

*Jesus was hanged from a TREE says the person who wrote the book of Acts.*

*Once.*

**The God of our fathers raised up Jesus, whom you slew and HANGED on A TREE. ACTS 5:30**

*Twice.*

**How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him. ACTS 10:38  
And WE WERE WITNESSES of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew and hanged on A TREE: ACTS 10:39**

*A third time.*

**And though they found no cause of death in him, yet desired they Pilate that he should be slain. ACTS 13:28**

**And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took him down from THE TREE, and laid him in a sepulchre. ACTS 13:29**

*It is obvious that someone is lying about the manner in which Jesus was supposedly killed; even a fool can notice the deception. The author in verse 39 even said that he was an eye witness to the hanging of Jesus.*

*Please note: The author of the book of Deuteronomy, in one of his laws, speaks of hanging criminals on trees upon a tree. Jesus was considered a criminal by the Jews for making himself equal to Jehovah, and working on the Sabbath.*



**And if a man have committed a sin worthy of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou HANG HIM ON A TREE: DEUT 21:22**

**His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day; (for he that is hanged is accursed of God;) that thy land be not defiled, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance. DEUT 21:23.**

*This is exactly what they did to Jesus: Because he broke almost all of Moses' laws including equaling himself to Jehovah , leading the Jewish people astray & working on the Sabbath which was a crime/sin that was punishable by death.*

*Paul was referring to Jesus' hanging when he wrote to the Galatians:*

**Christ have redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that HANG ON A TREE. GAL 3:13**

*Peter one of Jesus' 12 disciples wrote in a letter that Jesus was hung on a tree.*

**Who his own self bare our sins in his {Jesus'} own body ON THE TREE, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed. 1PET 2:24**

*As we all can clearly see from the above that there is much better evidence to support the argument that Jesus was hanged from a tree, than there is evidence proving the contrary.*

***Note:** Only in the four Gospels & the Acts of the Apostles is the story of Jesus' crucifixion mentioned. It seems that the crucifixion was too frivolous a story to be recorded in any of the other 22 books of the New Testament.*

***NOTE:** For those of you with the notion that a tree and a cross are the same things; I would like to point out to you that a tree is no more the same as a cross, as a tree the same as a chair, or a tree the same as a book. If I were to tell you the certain man died on a chair, I don't think that you would think that I meant that he died on a tree.*

## **ALL BIBLES WERE HAND WRITTEN FOR OVER 1,400 YEARS.**

*Christians did you know that: Before the invention of the printing press in 1455 the only way there was to duplicate and distribute the Bible was to copy it by hand? Yes, all 66 books, that is a total of 774,746 words, had to be copied by hand. Anyone who wanted to purchase a Bible before 1455 had to order it from one of their local Bible writers and then wait up to 6 months to receive the copy. One can't help but imagine how many mistakes anyone of those Bible writers made when he had a very large order of the Bible from the church; say maybe around Christmas or Easter time. No wonder there are so many absurdities, contradictions and inconsistencies in this so called holy book.*

*The invention of cheap printing created crises in Christianity in that each region had its own version of the Bible biased to serve its own perceived interests. Worse, many versions were in direct conflict with each other. King James solved the crises by issuing a "standard" King James Bible, translated into English, in 1611.*

**Here Are Two Nice Pieces Of Bible Treats Of Enlightenment For  
Your Entertainment.**

*(1) Did Jesus lie to his friends in the below verse, or was he ignorant of biblical tales.*

**Jesus tries to convince us that “NO ONE has ever gone into heaven except the one who came from heaven - the Son of Man”. John 3:13**

*Now let us search the Bible to see if anyone has gone up into heaven that has not come down from heaven other than Jesus.*

**Enoch walked with God; then he was no more, because God took him away. Genesis 5:24**

*The question is, where did God take Enoch?*

*Then we have this little gem:*

**As they were walking along and talking together, suddenly a chariot of fire and horses of fire appeared and separated the two of them, and Elijah went up to heaven in a whirlwind. 2 Kings 2:11**

*Maybe Elijah went to a different heaven the one that is under the earth. I think Jesus should either be truthful or study the scriptures like I do!*

*(2) Christians are you committing adultery? Let us ask Jesus:  
I wonder what all of you millions of divorced Christians are going to tell Jesus on your Judgment day, when he asks you about the below verse.*

**Anyone who divorces his wife and marries another woman commits adultery, and the man who marries a divorced woman commits adultery. Luke 16:18**

**DID THE DISCIPLE THOMAS ASSERT THAT JESUS WAS GOD?**

**Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing. JN 20:27**  
**And Thomas answered and said unto him, My LORD and my God. JN 20:28**

*The clergy proudly points to the above verse as absolute proof that Jesus is indeed God, because, they say that the disciple Thomas is addressing Jesus as LORD and God. Well, one half of the members of the clergy are lying and the other half does not know what they are talking about.*

*Thomas in the above verse was in no way saying that Jesus was God. It is obvious that Thomas was very shocked and amazed to see Jesus still alive in the flesh, because he heard that Jesus had been killed, after he, and all the other cowards who called themselves disciples deserted their son of God.*

*Even us in modern times, have occasionally uttered the above words, e.g. "My God, I don't believe my eyes" & "oh my LORD is it really you?" in our daily lives. Surely, we are not addressing the other party as God: Plain and simple our statements as well as Thomas' are nothing more than a surprised emotional expressions.*

## **DID JESUS' "RESURRECTION" NULLIFY THE FORGIVENESS OF SINS?**

*Millions of Christians will tell you that it was the death of Jesus that forgave them of their sins. If that is the case then why did Jesus not stay dead, so that the sins of the Christians stayed forgiven?*

*The fact that the Bible tells us that Jesus came back to life only means that the deal was off after 3 days. The forgiveness of sins should have been nullified the minute Jesus was resurrected, because dead should mean dead {permanently.} Jesus forgiveness of the sins of the Christian world was only valid for the length of time that he spent "dead."*

*Example: if you owed me a debt and I tell you that I will forgive all of your debt if you killed your favorite pet and you agreed to the deal. Then you tell me that you have killed the pet and everyone thinks that you did indeed killed that pet so I could forgive the debt; then three days later we all see the same pet walking around, wouldn't that nullify the deal? It is obvious that some form of trickery has taken place, and because of that the debt is still owed to me because of fraud on your part. Your debt to me can only remain forgiven as long as your pet stays dead.*

**CHRISTIANS HERE IS A POINT TO PONDER.**

*What if when your Jesus returns he does not look the way that you imagined him to be?*

*What if when your Jesus returns he is big, black, and totally ugly, has a big bald head and walks with a limp, how many of you would still accept him as your lord and savior, or your GOD?*

## DID JESUS HAVE A BIOLOGICAL SON?

*There are two other Jesus' mentioned in the New Testament, but the one who is of particular interest to me is the one make known to us in the book of Acts 13: 6*

**“ And when they had gone through the isle unto Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Bar-jesus:”**

*The word “Bar-” means son of, so his name literally means son of-Jesus. Was this Jesus' son, who some people claimed that he had with Mary Magdalene? It is also obvious that Jesus Christ junior could also perform miracles for he was called a sorcerer, he was also a Jew and some people thought that he was a false prophet, the same was said of Jesus Christ senior.*

*The Third Jesus is found in Colossians 4:11*

**And Jesus, which is called Justus, who are of the circumcision. These only are my fellowworkers unto the kingdom of God, which have been a comfort unto me.**

*He existed decades after the first Jesus.*

*Maybe it is a good thing that there were no DNA paternity tests in the time of Jesus, because if there were and it turned out that this child was indeed Jesus' son { possible with Mary Magdalene} then we would have a whole bunch of semi-Gods living amongst us today; and the almighty God of the Christians would not only be their God he would also be their very great grand-father.*

*Isn't it possible that throughout the centuries people got some of the stories of the two other Jesus' confused with the one who claimed that he was the son of God?*

## **THE BLUE PRINT ON HOW TO CREATE A “SON OF GOD” IN 10 EASY STEPS--2,000 YEARS AGO.**

*Step 1} After diligently studying the old scriptures and twisting them to fit your life, You and your disciples/ henchmen would spread rumors that you were born of a virgin & that you are the son of God or the messiah that they are expecting to come into the world to save them. You and your disciples/ henchmen would spread these outlandish tales with so much vigor & vitality that after a time you would start to believe the fable yourselves. Even if your brothers and family members do not believe your story and call you mentally ill {please see: John 6:42, Jn. 7:5, Jn. 6:66, Jn 1:11 & Mark 3:21 } just stick to your story; because even though your family members and close friend may know the truth about you there are millions of illiterate, gullible, desperate, & Ignorant people out there who don't know your true story & those are the people who you want to convince that you are the son of God.*

*Step 2} For your first “miracle/trick” you would want to start out with a simple “sleight of hand” trick. You want to perform this trick in front of people who are impaired or totally drunk so you can work out all the kinks in your presentation {I recommend the turning of water into wine trick as your first trick}. So you should find a party, or anywhere else that people were drunk {the drunker the better}. To perform this simple trick {change water into wine} you would just let one of your disciples switch the water with white wine when no one was looking, that should be easy because everyone would be drunk: the reason why this simple trick will seem so powerful and convincing to these drunk people, is because none of them knows that white wine even exists. You would have to travel all the way to Egypt to get some white wine because it is only available there .This is going to be an expensive trick, but if all goes well, news of your miracle/ trick will quickly spread all over town and you will be on your way to launching a successful career as the son of God. People will be talking about this first trick of yours for thousands of years.*



*Step 3} Now that many people are starting to believe your story, the next step is to get the endorsement of the most famous and most trusted holy man in town { who just happens to be your cousin ,Luke 1:36}. So you let your cousin baptize you in front of his large congregation. Part 2 of this miracle/trick {to get a dove "the Holy Ghost" to come down and land on your shoulder while you are being baptized, and to let a loud voice come from nowhere} is as simple as your first one; (A)all you have to do is purchase a trained hungry dove who will land on anybody's shoulder who has some corn or bird's food hidden in their pockets (B) and to let the bystanders hear a loud voice that seem to come from nowhere, you would let one of your most trusted disciples hide in the bushes and when he sees the trained dove lands on my shoulder , he would shout at the top of his voice, "This is my beloved son with whom I am well pleased" and then he would quickly run away.*

*Step 4} Now that you have the endorsement of the most holy man in town and your fame has now doubled; It is now time to step your "son of Godship" up a notch to a more mesmerizing feat; healing the sick. To accomplished this task you would send out your disciples in towns in advance of you going there, to bribe the unknown poor and hungry people on the outskirts of these town, telling them that in return for food and money all they would have to do is to pretend that they were blind, cripple, and sick; and that they should pretend to be healed when they are touched and prayed over by the "son of God" who will be coming to town soon. Your disciples/henchmen must also convince these destitute people who if they perform these task to the best of their ability, & never reveal this secret to anyone they will go to heaven when they die to live in bliss forever with God, but if they do reveal the secret to anyone they will surely spend eternity in hell with the devil roasting forever .{note : when the masses of people see your healing miracles/tricks some of them will instantly believe that you are who you say you are and because of their strong belief they too will believe that you are the one who healed their common and imaginary ailments when you touch and pray over them : this is just a case of "belief can kill and belief can cure."}*

*Step 5} Whenever you want to feed thousands of people with a few fish and a few loaves of bread; you would make sure that your disciples sneaked into the location of your next meeting in advance and carefully hide enough food to feed everyone, before the crowd came to hear you teach your new message. Then you would pretend to pray over a few fish a few loaves bread that you took from someone in the crowd and when everyone's eyes are closed in prayer, your faithful disciples would quickly bring out the hidden food and when you finish your long prayer and tell the congregation to open their eyes "ABRACADABRA" there would be enough food to feed thousands.*

*Step 6} To let people believe that you have the ability to walk on water : You and your disciples would build a long raft and when no one is looking ,preferable at night, put the raft way out into the water and when you see people walking along the shore you would get their attention then you would stand -up on the raft & take a few steps back and forth waving at the people on shore. Remember that this trick must be done at night, or when it is a very cloudy and dark day and when the crowd is at a distant away and their visibility is not clear. Now all you have to do is just sit back with your disciples/ henchmen and laugh as the ignorant people spread your walking on water feat as if it were a fact, because they were "eyewitnesses" to this most remarkable act. You are now well on your way to becoming a "true son of God" in the minds of the ignorant and gullible people.*

*Step 7} The raising of your "dead" friend /henchman: All you have to do is to conspire with him to take a powerful sleeping drug {that can be found in Egypt} that would put him in a coma-like state for a short time, and when the ignorant masses pronounced him dead and put him in his cave, that is when you would go into the burial cave and give our sleeping friend the antidote to the sleeping medication and "SHAZAM" he is risen! All of a sudden all praise in the world is now due to you, your holy ghost and your Father in heaven.. The trinity is now complete.*

*Step 8} You must now make sure that all your disciples/ henchmen and most dedicated followers spread as much wonderful, outlandish tales about your miracles and your greatness as far and as wide as possible : That is what disciples/henchmen and dedicated followers are for. {Note: All great magicians, holy men, & con-men need the help of disciples/henchmen and dedicated followers to assist them in their con-jobs for their scams to work.*

*Step 9} Now for the grand finally: Your great resurrection : You would tell your disciples/ henchmen to turn you over to the Romans for your crimes/sins against the Jewish religion { telling people who you are the son of God , even going as far as telling some of them that you were equal with God } because the Jewish punishment for such crimes/sins would mean that you would be stoned to death which would be difficult for you to escape, but the Roman's form of putting a person to death is crucifixion; which with some crafty planning you could escape. First you must make sure they put you on the cross on a Friday evening, after three hours on the cross you will pretend to be dead {because the dummies really don't know when someone is actually dead} and because it is the start of the Sabbath all the Jews would be in their houses and you and your accomplices would be alone outside in the dark of night to pull off the greatest scam of all time.*

*That is when your most loyal disciples/ henchmen will go and asked for your "dead body" from the Romans. Your accomplices will then revive you by giving you something to eat and drink dress your wounds, they would hide enough supplies in the cave to last you for two days, your accomplices will then make sure that many people see then putting your "dead" body into the cave and sealing it ,then two days later they would come back to let you out, because thousands of your believers and the unbelievers alike will be coming to see if your predicted resurrection that was to happen in three days would actually happen , so when your followers and doubters come to see you on the third day the cave would be empty, And "ABRACADABRA-SHAZAM" your great resurrection. HE HAS RISEN!*

*Step 10} Than a few weeks later you would show yourself to a few key people {both friends and foes} and then you pack your sh\*t and get the "F" out of town, because now both the Jewish authority and the Roman soldiers will be on the hunt for you to make sure you are really dead this time, by chopping off your head to make sure that you stay dead this time. You would have to escape to a land that is not governed by Rome, I suggest India. You don't have to worry about your reputation or your new cult, because after all that you have done your mentally blind, gullible & Ignorant followers would be so convinced of your "greatness" & "God-ness" that they would spread it around the world in no time. They will even go as far as murdering, raping, and enslaving, & oppressing more people in your name than any other name in the history of mankind.*

*That is the blue-print on how you could fake your way into being a "son of God" or a messiah 2,000 years ago!*

## THE FOUR GOSPELS-FORGERS.

### MATTHEW, MARK, LUKE & JOHN.

*I will now move on to expose the undeniable evidence that Matthew, Mark, Luke, & John were not the authors of the books that bare their names. I will also prove that the authors of the four Gospels were impostors and forgers; and that in fact these books were written many decades after the death of Jesus.*

*Here is evidence that Matthew did not write the book that bears his name:*

**And as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him. MT 9:9**

*One can clearly see that the above verse was narrated by a third person, by the use of the name "Matthew" and the "he" & "him". Not once in the entire book of Matthew does the author refer to himself as "me", "I" or "my". Given the above fact, we have no other choice but to conclude that the author's account is a hearsay account.*

*More proof that the author of Matthew was an impostor.*

**Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value. MT 27:9**

*He must have meant the prophet Jeremiah (for there is no prophet by the name Jeremy) never wrote or say anything of the sort, the above prophecy is found nowhere in the book of Jeremiah. A true disciple of Jesus or an Old Testament Bible scholar would have known that the above prophecy can only be found in the book of Zechariah chapter 11 verses 11-12.*

## ***Zechariah 11: 11-12***

**And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. So they weighed for my price thirty pieces of silver. ZECH 11:12**

**And the LORD said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly price that I was prised at of them. And I took the thirty pieces of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the LORD. ZECH 11:13**

*More proof that Matthew was a fraud:*

**And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force. MT 11:12**

*“ And from the days of John the Baptist until now,” gave the whole fraud away, for it is more proof that the book of Matthew was written long after the time of Jesus. We all know that the Bible states that Matthew was living in the time of John the Baptist.*

*Mark, Imposter number two:*

*Nowhere in the book that bears his name is the name “Mark”, mentioned. Who is this person Mark? Where did he come from? Mark is not listed among the 12 disciples. See Matt. 10: 1-2*

**And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease. MT 10:1**  
**Now the names of the twelve apostles are these; The first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother; MT 10:2**  
**Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James the son of Alphaeus, and Lebbaeus, whose surname was Thaddaeus; MT 10:3**

*Mark is caught in the act again, speaking about Jesus he informs us.*

**And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull. MK 15:22**

*"Mark's", mistake was calling the place of Jesus' crucifixion "Golgotha". The fact is, there is no such word as Golgotha anywhere in the Jewish literature, and there is no such place mentioned anywhere near Jerusalem or Palestine by any other writer outside of the Bible. Plain and simple there was no such place as Golgotha, it was a figment of Mark's imagination.*

*The author of Mark's Gospel does it again.*

**And he departed, and began to publish in Decapolis how great things Jesus had done for him: and all men did marvel. MK 5:20**

**And again, departing from the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, he came unto the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the coasts of Decapolis. MK 7:31**

*There was no cost of Decapolis, nor was the name so much as known before the reign of the emperor Nero (54AD -68AD), this is unequivocal proof that this book was written several decades after Jesus' death.}*

*"Luke" is the only one of the four Gospel writers that was brave enough to admit from the start, that his account of the story of Jesus was indeed a hearsay account & that he was not an eyewitness to his account to the adventures of Jesus. In no uncertain terms Luke admits that his version of the events was taken from older sources. I would like to mention here that Luke is also not listed to be among Jesus' 12 disciples.*

**Forasmuch as many have taken in hand to set forth in order a declaration of those things which are most surely believed among us, LK 1:1**

**Even as they delivered them unto us, which from the beginning were eyewitnesses, and ministers of the word; LK 1:2**

**good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from It seemed the very first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent Theophilus, LK 1:3.**

**That thou mightest know the certainty of those things, wherein thou hast been instructed. LK 1:4**

**THERE was in the days of Herod, the king of Judaea, a certain priest named Zacharias, of the course of Abia: and his wife was of the daughters of Aaron, and her name was Elisabeth. LK 1:5.**

**{1} Even as they delivered them unto us, which from the beginning were eyewitnesses, and ministers of the word (v:1)**

*Translation "The true disciples delivered the scriptures to us they were the only eyewitnesses.*

**{2}Even as they delivered them (Gospels) unto us, which from the beginning were eyewitnesses, and ministers of the word (v:2-3)"**

**It seems good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from It seemed the very first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent Theophilus,**

*Translation, "it seemed good to me also to accept the hearsay account and relate it to you Theophilus."*

*Theophilus, was the bishop of Antioch from 169-177 A.D. This should be all the evidence that the reader needs to be convinced unequivocally that the book of Luke was written more than a century after the death of Jesus, and that Luke did not know Jesus.*

*The same person wrote both the book of Luke and the book of Acts. They are in reality personal letters written to Theophilus; both books begin with prologues & dedication to him. The prologue in Acts has a brief but fitting description of the content of what the writer called "the former treaties." This was surely a reference to the Gospel of Luke. See Acts 1:1-3 below.*



**The former treatise have I made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus began both to do and teach, ACTS 1:1**

**Until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost had given commandments unto the apostles whom he had chosen: ACTS 1:2**

**To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God: ACTS 1:3**

*Before I move on to the last impostor John, let us take a peek at another of Luke's blunders:*

**Annas and Caiaphas being the high priests, the word of God came unto John the son of Zacharias in the wilderness. LK 3:2**

*Did this forger not know that there never was but one high priest at a time, just as there is but one President or one Pope at a time?*

*Now onto John the final forger:*

**And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe. JN 19:35**

**This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and we know that his testimony is true. JN 21:24**

*The above two verses by themselves convict John of plagiarizing the work of another writer. "And he that saw it bear record v: 35." Translation, "I did not see it myself." "And his record is true v: 24." Translation not my record, but someone else's' record is true.*

*The question we should ask is, if John did not witness the events himself, how he can be sure that the record is true? In addition, he writes in 21:24, "This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and we know that his testimony is true." Another problem is, he fails to give us the name of the disciple that he was relying upon for his information.*

*John blunders again.*

**The same came therefore to Philip, which was of Bethsaida of Galilee, and desired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jesus.  
V.12:21**

*In the above verse the author is trying to delude us into thinking that Bethsaida was in Galilee. This is a lie! There is no such town in that district, and never was. Bethsaida was located on the Eastside of Tiberius, where as Galilee was on the Westside. The true John would have known the geographical location of Bethsaida, because he is said to have been from that town. {Maybe his G.P.S. wasn't working correctly.}*

## **DID JESUS REALLY RAISE LAZARUS FROM THE DEAD?**

*Only the Gospel of John 11:1-45 mentions one of the mightiest miracles that Jesus is said to have preformed; the reviving of Lazarus from the dead. It is totally impossible for any intelligent person living in the twenty-first century to comprehend why any of the other three Gospel writers did not mention Lazarus in any context. Mathew, Mark, & Luke thought that this greatest of miracles was too much of a frivolous event to record in their books.*

*We must then deduce that either the miracle was too insignificant to mention, did not occur, or only John knew of it; and because I have already proven in a previous section that the author of John's gospel is an impostor and a fraud, I can do no better{and you should too} than view this story with suspicion.*

## WERE MATTHEW, MARK, & LUKE FICTION WRITERS?

*The Gospel of Matthew, Mark, Luke enlightened us of certain miracles that Jesus perform, they all swear that the disciple John was the only one of the four Gospel writers who was an eyewitness to these miracles: Yet John does not mention any of the miracle in the books that bear his name. Two of these miracles are (A) the raising of Jairus' daughter (Mark 5 :33-43 & Luke 8 49-56) both Mark and Luke assert that of the four Gospel writers, John was the only one present, but John does not hint of this event. (B) The Transfiguration, Matthew, Mark & Luke reveal to us that they were not present, but they described the event. Each says in plain terms that John was the only one who saw it, yet John did not write one word of this most stupendous event, he was totally silent on the matter.*

*Read the two miracles below and I will comment further on them at the end. Please pay close attention to verse 37 in Mark.*

*Miracle one according to Mark:*

**MK 5:33 But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth.**

**MK 5:34 And he said unto her, Daughter, thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace, and be whole of thy plague.**

**MK 5:35 While he yet spake, there came from the ruler of the synagogue's house certain which said, Thy daughter is dead: why troublest thou the Master any further?**

**MK 5:36 As soon as Jesus heard the word that was spoken, he saith unto the ruler of the synagogue, Be not afraid, only believe.**

**MK 5:37 And he suffered no man to follow him, save Peter, and James, and John the brother of James.**

**MK 5:38 And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and them that wept and wailed greatly.**

**MK 5:39 And when he was come in, he saith unto them, Why make ye this ado, and weep? the damsel is not dead, but sleepeth.**

**MK 5:40 And they laughed him to scorn. But when he had put them all out, he taketh the father and the mother of the damsel, and them that were with him, and entereth in where the damsel was lying.**

**MK 5:41 And he took the damsel by the hand, and said unto her, Talitha cumi; which is, being interpreted, Damsel, I say unto thee, arise.**

**MK 5:42 And straightway the damsel arose, and walked; for she was of the age of twelve years. And they were astonished with a great astonishment.**

**MK 5:43 And he charged them straitly that no man should know it; and commanded that something should be given her to eat.**

*Miracle one according to Luke, pay attention to verse 51.*

**LK 8:48 And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace.**

**LK 8:49 While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's house, saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the Master.**

**LK 8:50 But when Jesus heard it, he answered him, saying, Fear not: believe only, and she shall be made whole.**

**LK 8:51 And when he came into the house, he suffered no man to go in, save Peter, and James, and John, and the father and the mother of the maiden.**

**LK 8:52** And all wept, and bewailed her: but he said, Weep not; she is not dead, but sleepeth.

**LK 8:53** And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead.

**LK 8:54** And he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called, saying, Maid, arise.

**LK 8:55** And her spirit came again, and she arose straightway: and he commanded to give her meat.

**LK 8:56** And her parents were astonished: but he charged them that they should tell no man what was done

*Miracle two according to Mark, we find John lurking in verse 2.*

**MK 9:2** And after six days Jesus taketh with him Peter, and James, and John, and leadeth them up into an high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them.

**MK 9:3** And his raiment became shining, exceeding white as snow; so as no fuller on earth can white them.

**MK 9:4** And there appeared unto them Elias with Moses: and they were talking with Jesus.

**MK 9:5** And Peter answered and said to Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias.

**MK 9:6** For he wist not what to say; for they were sore afraid.

**MK 9:7** And there was a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him.

**MK 9:8** And suddenly, when they had looked round about, they saw no man any more, save Jesus only with themselves.

**MK 9:9** And as they came down from the mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were risen from the dead.

**MK 9:10** And they kept that saying with themselves, questioning one with another what the rising from the dead should mean.

*Miracle two according to Matthew, see verse one if you are looking for John.*

**MT 17:1 And after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into an high mountain apart,**

**MT 17:2 And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light.**

**MT 17:3 And, behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elias talking with him.**

**MT 17:4 Then answered Peter, and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias.**  
**MT 17:5 While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him.**

**MT 17:6 And when the disciples heard it, they fell on their face, and were sore afraid.**

*As with the unsubstantiated miracle of Lazarus coming back to life, we can do no less then reject the above two miraculous stories as being bogus: first, because the writers by their own confession said that they were not eye witnesses to any of the two events and that they got these stories from John who I have already exposed as a liar. Secondly, it seems that John forgot that he told the others these lies, because he did not write one syllable of any of these astonishing events. Either John was not present at any of these proceedings or they did not occur, either way the sham is exposed. A fact never went into partnership with a miracle; truth does not need the assistance of a miracle. TRUTH STANDS ALONE!*

*Note: Peter has never met Moses or Elias, they were way before his time. The question is, how did he immediately recognize them at the transfiguration? Plus, John who supposedly, wrote the Gospel of John, the three epistles; first, second, and third John he also supposedly wrote the book of Revelations yet he never once mentioned one of the greatest events of all times in any of his writings--the transfiguration.*

## JESUS' LIFE CROSS-EXAMINED FROM ANNUNCIATION TO ASCENSION:

*In this section I will cross-examine the story of the person named Jesus, as was told by the Gospel writers, from the announcement of his birth (i.e. Annunciation) to his flying up into the sky (i.e. Ascension). At the conclusion of my cross-examination the reader will be able to judge for him/herself if these writers were inspired disciples or were in fact insane deceivers.*

*Before I start we must all agree that when two scriptures contradict each other, one of them may be true and the other may be false, or both of them are false; there is no way they both can be true if they contradict each other: And because we have no reason to believe one writer over the other, there is no reason for us to believe either writer. If the authors of the four Gospels can't be believed in some of the things they write, we are not bound to believe anything else they write. For the most formidable weapon that we can use against scriptures that we suspect maybe false, is the scriptures themselves.*

**Note:** *The only comment that I will make in this section is for the sole purpose of clarification.*

*What was the child to be called?*

*Jesus:*

**MT 1:20** But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost.

**MT 1:21** And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for he shall save his people from their sins.



*Or Emmanuel? :*

**MT 1:22** Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying,  
**MT 1:23** Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name **EMMANUEL**, which being interpreted is, God with us.

*To whom did God speak at Jesus' baptism?*

*To Jesus:*

**LK 3:22** And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.

*To the bystanders.*

**MT 3:17** And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

*Where did Jesus go immediately after his baptism?*

*Into the wilderness for forty days:*

**MK 1:10** And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens opened, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon him:

**MK 1:11** And there came a voice from heaven, saying, Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

**MK 1:12** And immediately the spirit driveth him into the wilderness.

**MK 1:13** And he was there in the wilderness forty days, tempted of Satan; and was with the wild beasts; and the angels ministered unto him.

*Three days after his baptism he was in Cana.*

**JN 1:26** John answered them, saying, I baptize with water: but there standeth one among you, whom ye know not; **JN 1:27** He it is, who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose.

**JN 1:28** These things were done in Bethabara beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.

**JN 1:29** The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world.

**JN 1:30** This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is preferred before me: for he was before me.

**JN 1:31** And I knew him not: but that he should be made manifest to Israel, therefore am I come baptizing with water.

**JN 1:32** And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him.

**JN 2:1** And the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there:

**JN 2:2** And both Jesus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage.

*Where was John the Baptist while Jesus was in Galilee?*

*In prison:*

**MK 1:14** Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the Gospel of the kingdom of God,

*Or was he baptizing people in Aenon.*

**JN 3:22** After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judaea; and there he tarried with them, and baptized.

**JN 3:23** And John also was baptizing in Aenon near to Salim, because there was much water there: and they came, and were baptized.

**JN 3:24** For John was not yet cast into prison.

*Where was Jesus when he called Peter and Andrew?*

*Walking by the Sea of Galilee:*

**MT 4:18** And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

**MT 4:19** And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men.

**MT 4:20** And they straightway left their nets, and followed him.

*Walking by the Sea of Galilee:*

**MK 1:16** Now as he walked by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew his brother casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

**MK 1:17** And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men.

**MK 1:18** And straightway they forsook their nets, and followed him.

*But Luke swears that the meeting took place in a ship.*

**LK 5:1** And it came to pass, that, as the people pressed upon him to hear the word of God, he stood by the lake of Gennesaret,

**LK 5:2** And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were washing their nets.

**LK 5:3** And he entered into one of the ships, which was Simon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship.

**LK 5:4** Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught.

**LK 5:5** And Simon answering said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless at thy word I will let down the net.

**LK 5:6** And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes: and their net brake.

**LK 5:7** And they beckoned unto their partners, which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink.

**LK 5:8** When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord.

**LK 5:9** For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken:

**LK 5:10** And so was also James, and John, the sons of Zebedee, which were partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; from henceforth thou shalt catch men.

**LK 5:11** And when they had brought their ships to land, they forsook all, and followed him.

*What were Peter and Andrew doing at the time when Jesus called them?*

*Casting their nets, fishing.*

**MT 4:18** And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

*Casting their nets, fishing.*

**MK 1:16** Now as he walked by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew his brother casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers

*Luke states that men were washing their nets.*

**LK 5:2** And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were washing their nets.

*Why did Peter and Andrew follow Jesus?*

*Jesus "called them:"*

**MT 4:19** And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men.

**MT 4:20** And they straightway left their nets, and followed him.

*Jesus "called them:"*

**MK 1:17** And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men.

**MK 1:18** And straightway they forsook their nets, and followed him.

*They went without being called:*

**LK 5:11** And when they had brought their ships to land, they forsook all, and followed him.

*Where did Jesus heal the leper?*

*At the mountain, after the sermon:*

**MT 8:1** When he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him.

**MT 8:2** And, behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

**MT 8:3** And Jesus put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed.

**MT 8:4** And Jesus saith unto him, See thou tell no man; but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

*Or did he heal him while preaching in Galilee?*

**MK 1:39** And he preached in their synagogues throughout all Galilee, and cast out devils.

**MK 1:40** And there came a leper to him, beseeching him, and kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

**MK 1:41** And Jesus, moved with compassion, put forth his hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou clean.

**MK 1:42** And as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from him, and he was cleansed.

**MK 1:43** And he straitly charged him, and forthwith sent him away;

*Who told Jesus the centurion's servant was sick?*

*The centurion sent the elders of the Jews to tell Jesus:*

**LK 7:2** And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick, and ready to die.

**LK 7:3** And when he heard of Jesus, he sent unto him the elders of the Jews, beseeching him that he would come and heal his servant.

**LK 7:4** And when they came to Jesus, they besought him instantly, saying, That he was worthy for whom he should do this:

**LK 7:5** For he loveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagogue.

**LK 7:6** Then Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself: for I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my roof:

*Matthew says that the centurion went and told Jesus himself.*

**MT 8:5** And when Jesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him,

**MT 8:6** And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.

**MT 8:7** And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him.

**MT 8:8** The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

*Where did Jesus go after curing Peter's wife's mother?*

*He went to the other side into the country of the Gergesenes, and drowned the pigs:*

**MT 8:14** And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever.

**MT 8:15** And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them.

**MT 8:16** When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick:

**MT 8:17** That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses.

**MT 8:18** Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.

**MT 8:19** And a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

**MT 8:20** And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

**MT 8:21** And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.

**MT 8:22** But Jesus said unto him, Follow me; and let the dead bury their dead.

**MT 8:23** And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him.

**MT 8:24** And, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep.

**MT 8:25** And his disciples came to him, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us: we perish.

**MT 8:26** And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm.

**MT 8:27** But the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him!

**MT 8:28** And when he was come to the other side into the country of the Gergesenes, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way.

**MT 8:29** And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time?

**MT 8:30** And there was a good way off from them an herd of many swine feeding.

**MT 8:31** So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine.

**MT 8:32** And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and, behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters.

*No, Jesus went to Nain & raised the dead.*

**LK 7:11** And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called Nain; and many of his disciples went with him, and much people.

**LK 7:12** Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her.

**LK 7:13** And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not.

**LK 7:14** And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare him stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise.

**LK 7:15** And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother.

*Where did Jesus drown the pigs that were possessed?*

*The country of Gergesenes says Matthew:*



**MT 8:28** And when he was come to the other side into the country of the Gergesenes, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way.

**MT 8:29** And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time?

**MT 8:30** And there was a good way off from them an herd of many swine feeding.

**MT 8:31** So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine.

**MT 8:32** And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and, behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters.

*Not so says Mark, he says it was in the country of Gadarenes*

**MK 5:1** And they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gadarenes.

**MK 5:2** And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit,

**MK 5:3** Who had his dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no, not with chains:

**MK 5:4** Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: neither could any man tame him.

**MK 5:5** And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones.

**MK 5:6** But when he saw Jesus afar off, he ran and worshipped him,

**MK 5:7** And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not.

**MK 5:8** For he said unto him, Come out of the man, thou unclean spirit.

**MK 5:9** And he asked him, What is thy name? And he answered, saying, My name is Legion: for we are many.

**MK 5:10** And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country.

**MK 5:11** Now there was there nigh unto the mountains a great herd of swine feeding.

**MK 5:12** And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them.

**MK 5:13** And forthwith Jesus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (they were about two thousand;) and were choked in the sea.

**MK 5:14** And they that fed the swine fled, and told it in the city, and in the country. And they went out to see what it was that was done.

*Where did the unclean spirit that possessed the man, beg not to be sent?*

*Into the deep:*

**LK 8:29** (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him: and he was kept bound with chains and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.)

**LK 8:30** And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, Legion: because many devils were entered into him.

**LK 8:31** And they besought him that he would not command them to go out into the deep.

*Or did they beg Jesus not to send them out of the country?*

**MK 5:9** And he asked him, What is thy name? And he answered, saying, My name is Legion: for we are many.

**MK 5:10** And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country.

*What were Jesus' disciples allowed to take with them on their journey?*

*Only staves:*

**MK 6:7 And he called unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over unclean spirits;**

**MK 6:8 And commanded them that they should take nothing for their journey, save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no money in their purse:**

*Nothing not even staves.*

**MT 10:5 These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: MT 10:6 But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. MT 10:7 And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. MT 10:8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give.**

**MT 10:9 Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses, MT 10:10 Nor scrip for your journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves: for the workman is worthy of his meat.**

*The above {verses 5&6} is one of the most racist statements in the entire Bible and the sad part about the whole thing is that the author puts these bigoted words not on the lips of some devil, he instead placed them deep in the mouth of his son of God!*

*In the beginning was the WORD and the WORD was God..Are these the Words of a loving GOD?*

*What nationality was the woman who asked Jesus to help her daughter?*

*Canaanite:*

**MT 15:22** And, behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil.

**MT 15:23** But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us.

**MT 15:24** But he answered and said, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.

**MT 15:25** Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me.

**MT 15:26** But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs.

**MT 15:27** And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.

**MT 15:28** Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

*She was Greek says Mark.*

*{Just a quick observation, was Jesus really equating this woman to a dog, was he figuratively calling her a bitch? {verse 27}:*

**MK 7:26** The woman was a Greek, a Syrophenician by nation; and she besought him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter.

**MK 7:27** But Jesus said unto her, Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it unto the dogs.

**MK 7:28** And she answered and said unto him, Yes, Lord: yet the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs.

**MK 7:29** And he said unto her, For this saying go thy way; the devil is gone out of thy daughter.

*How many people did Jesus feed with the seven loaves and few fishes?*

*Four thousand men not counting the women and children, that is total of about 7000 people.*

**MT 15:32** Then Jesus called his disciples unto him, and said, I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way.

**MT 15:33** And his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude?

**MT 15:34** And Jesus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few little fishes.

**MT 15:35** And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground.

**MT 15:36** And he took the seven loaves and the fishes, and gave thanks, and brake them, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

**MT 15:37** And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets full.

**MT 15:38** And they that did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children.

*About four thousand in all suggests Mark (that is a little more or less than 4,000 people.)*

**MK 8:1** In those days the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples unto him, and saith unto them,

**MK 8:2** I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat:

**MK 8:3** And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way: for divers of them came from far.

**MK 8:4** And his disciples answered him, From whence can a man satisfy these men with bread here in the wilderness?

**MK 8:5 And he asked them, How many loaves have ye?  
And they said, Seven.**

**MK 8:6 And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before them; and they did set them before the people.**

**MK 8:7 And they had a few small fishes: and he blessed, and commanded to set them also before them.**

**MK 8:8 So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets.**

**MK 8:9 And they that had eaten were about four thousand: and he sent them away.**

*How many days after Jesus said this "Verily I say unto you, There be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom," did he take Peter, James, & John up into the high mountain to witness his transfiguration?*

*Six days after?*

**MT 16:28 Verily I say unto you, There be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom. MT 17:1 And after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into an high mountain apart,**

**MT 17:2 And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light.**

*Or was it eight days as Luke tells us?*

**LK 9:27 But I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God.**

**LK 9:28 And it came to pass about an eight days after these sayings, he took Peter and John and James, and went up into a mountain to pray.**

**LK 9:29 And as he prayed, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment was white and glistening.**

**LK 9:30 And, behold, there talked with him two men, which were Moses and Elias:**

*What can a man accomplish if he had faith as big as a grain of mustard-seed?*

*Move mountains:*

**MT 17:20 And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.**

*Only pluck up trees:*

**LK 17:6 And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.**

*Who was it that asked Jesus for seats in his kingdom?*

*Zebedees's children or their mother?*

*The mother:*

**MT 20:20** Then came to him the mother of Zebedees children with her sons, worshipping him, and desiring a certain thing of him.

**MT 20:21** And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom.

*The children asked themselves.*

**MK 10:35** And James and John, the sons of Zebedee, come unto him, saying, Master, we would that thou shouldest do for us whatsoever we shall desire.

**MK 10:36** And he said unto them, What would ye that I should do for you?

**MK 10:37** They said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand, in thy glory.

**MK 10:38** But Jesus said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with?

*How many blind men's sight did Jesus restore near Jericho?*

*Two blind men:*

**MT 20:29** And as they departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed him.

**MT 20:30** And, behold, two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of David.

**MT 20:31** And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of David.

**MT 20:32** And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I shall do unto you?

**MT 20:33** They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened.



**MT 20:34** So Jesus had compassion on them, and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed him.

*Only one blind man & his name was Bartimaeus.*

**MK 10:46** And they came to Jericho: and as he went out of Jericho with his disciples and a great number of people, blind Bartimaeus, the son of Timaeus, sat by the highway side begging.

**MK 10:47** And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me.

**MK 10:48** And many charged him that he should hold his peace: but he cried the more a great deal, Thou son of David, have mercy on me.

**MK 10:49** And Jesus stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good comfort, rise; he calleth thee.

**MK 10:50** And he, casting away his garment, rose, and came to Jesus.

**MK 10:51** And Jesus answered and said unto him, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? The blind man said unto him, Lord, that I might receive my sight.

**MK 10:52** And Jesus said unto him, Go thy way; thy faith hath made thee whole. And immediately he received his sight, and followed Jesus in the way.

*Luke also says only one blind man was healed:*

**LK 18:35** And it came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the way side begging:

**LK 18:36** And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant.

**LK 18:37** And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by.

**LK 18:38** And he cried, saying, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me.

**LK 18:39** And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried so much the more, Thou son of David, have mercy on me.

**LK 18:40** And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him,

**LK 18:41** Saying, What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight.

**LK 18:42** And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: thy faith hath saved thee.

**LK 18:43** And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto God.

*Where did Jesus restore the above-mentioned blind man's or men's eyesight?*

*Going away from Jericho.*

**MT 20:29** And as they departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed him.

**MT 20:30** And, behold, two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of David.

*Coming to Jericho:*

**LK 18:35** And it came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the way side begging:

*When did Jesus drive out the moneychangers?*

*The day he rode into the city.*

**MT 21:7** And brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon.

**MT 21:8** And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way.

**MT 21:9** And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the son of David: Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest.

**MT 21:10** And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this?

**MT 21:11** And the multitude said, This is Jesus the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee.

**MT 21:12** And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves,

**MT 21:13** And said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves.

*Jesus chased them out the next day.*

**MK 11:7** And they brought the colt to Jesus, and cast their garments on him; and he sat upon him.

**MK 11:8** And many spread their garments in the way: and others cut down branches off the trees, and strawed them in the way.

**MK 11:9** And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna; Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord:

**MK 11:10** Blessed be the kingdom of our father David, that cometh in the name of the Lord: Hosanna in the highest.

**MK 11:11** And Jesus entered into Jerusalem, and into the temple: and when he had looked round about upon all things, and now the eventide was come, he went out unto Bethany with the twelve.

**MK 11:12** And on the morrow, when they were come from Bethany, he was hungry:

**MK 11:13** And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for the time of figs was not yet.

**MK 11:14** And Jesus answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard it.

**MK 11:15** And they come to Jerusalem: and Jesus went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves;

**MK 11:16** And would not suffer that any man should carry any vessel through the temple.

**MK 11:17** And he taught, saying unto them, Is it not written, My house shall be called of all nations the house of prayer? but ye have made it a den of thieves.

*What is the true story concerning the ass and the colt?*

*Jesus told them that they would find an ass and a colt tied:*

**MT 21:2** Saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose them, and bring them unto me.

**MT 21:6** And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them,

**MT 21:7** And brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon.

*He told them only a colt would be found.*

**MK 11:2** And saith unto them, Go your way into the village over against you: and as soon as ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon never man sat; loose him, and bring him.

**MK 11:3 And if any man say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye that the Lord hath need of him; and straightway he will send him hither.**

**MK 11:4 And they went their way, and found the colt tied by the door without in a place where two ways met; and they loose him.**

*Luke agrees that only a colt would be found.*

**LK 19:30 Saying, Go ye into the village over against you; in the which at your entering ye shall find a colt tied, whereon yet never man sat: loose him, and bring him hither.**

*John suggests that it was an ass and Jesus found it himself:*

**JN 12:14 And Jesus, when he had found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is written,**

*Both Mark and Luke said that Jesus rode the colt.*

**MK 11:7 And they brought the colt to Jesus, and cast their garments on him; and he sat upon him.**

**LK 19:35 And they brought him to Jesus: and they cast their garments upon the colt, and they set Jesus thereon.**

*Matthew seems to suggest that Jesus rode both the ass and the colt at the same time! HA!*

**MT 21:7 And brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon.**

**Note:** *whether an ass, a colt or both; the real question is why did Jesus send his disciples out to take/steal/borrow another man's mode of transportation? Did the owner of these animals have any say in the matter, in other words could he have said no to the "son of God or God?" If Jesus needed to go somewhere really quickly, why didn't he summon a few of his angels so they could swiftly fly him where ever he wanted to go? This seems like a case of ancient "donkey jacking" to me. If it were today, Jesus would have sent his disciples to take/steal/ "car-jack" two cars {maybe he would send for a Ford Mustang and a Ferrari, because these two vehicles are the modern day "ass, and colt", the Ford would be the ass and the Ferrari the colt. The Bible did not tell us if the animal[s] was returned to their rightful owner and we have no evidence to assume that they were.}*

*Who answered Jesus concerning the below parable of the vineyard?*

*The parable:*

**MT 21:28** But what think ye? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day in my vineyard.

**MT 21:29** He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and went.

**MT 21:30** And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, sir: and went not.

**MT 21:31** Whether of them twain did the will of his father? They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.

**MT 21:32** For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him.

**MT 21:33** Hear another parable: There was a certain householder, which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country:

**MT 21:34** And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, that they might receive the fruits of it.

**MT 21:35** And the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another.

**MT 21:36** Again, he sent other servants more than the first: and they did unto them likewise.

**MT 21:37** But last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son.

**MT 21:38** But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance.

**MT 21:39** And they caught him, and cast him out of the vineyard, and slew him.

**MT 21:40** When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do unto those husbandmen?

*Jesus' disciples answered the parable:*

**MT 21:41** They {the disciples} say unto him, He will miserably destroy those wicked men, and will let out his vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.

*Mark and Luke said Jesus answer the parable himself:*

**LK 13:6** He spake also this parable; A certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none.

**LK 13:7** Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground?

**LK 13:8** And he answering said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it:

**LK 13:9** And if it bear fruit, well: and if not, then after that thou shalt cut it down.

**MK 12:1** And he began to speak unto them by parables. A certain man planted a vineyard, and set an hedge about it, and digged a place for the winefat, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country.

**MK 12:2** And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the fruit of the vineyard.

**MK 12:3** And they caught him, and beat him, and sent him away empty.

**MK 12:4** And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast stones, and wounded him in the head, and sent him away shamefully handled.

**MK 12:5** And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others; beating some, and killing some.

**MK 12:6** Having yet therefore one son, his wellbeloved, he sent him also last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son.

**MK 12:7** But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be our's.

**MK 12:8** And they took him, and killed him, and cast him out of the vineyard.

**MK 12:9** What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others.

**MK 12:10** And have ye not read this scripture; The stone which the builders rejected is become the head of the corner:

**MK 12:11** This was the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

*{One can't help but notice the different versions of the parable.}*

*Did Jesus lie about Lazarus?*

*Lazarus sickness was not unto death:*



**JN 11:1** Now a certain man was sick, named Lazarus, of Bethany, the town of Mary and her sister Martha.

**JN 11:2** (It was that Mary which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick.)

**JN 11:3** Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, he whom thou lovest is sick.

**JN 11:4** When Jesus heard that, he said, This sickness is not unto death, but for the glory of God, that the Son of God might be glorified thereby.

*Jesus afterward, in the same passage, said that Lazarus was dead.*

**JN 11:14** Then said Jesus unto them plainly, Lazarus is dead.

*When did the anointment of Jesus take place?*

*Two days before the Passover.*

**MT 26:1** And it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, he said unto his disciples,

**MT 26:2** Ye know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified.

**MT 26:3** Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas,

**MT 26:4** And consulted that they might take Jesus by subtilty, and kill him.

**MT 26:5** But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar among the people.

**MT 26:6** Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper,

**MT 26:7** There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat at meat.

*The anointment took place six days after the Passover.*

**JN 12:1** Then Jesus six days before the passover came to Bethany, where Lazarus was, which had been dead, whom he raised from the dead.

**JN 12:2** There they made him a supper; and Martha served: but Lazarus was one of them that sat at the table with him.

**JN 12:3** Then took Mary a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment.

*Where did the anointment take place?*

*In Simon the leper's house:*

**MT 26:6** Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper,

**MT 26:7** There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat at meat.

**MT 26:8** But when his disciples saw it, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose is this waste?

*(Note: not one word is mentioned as to Lazarus being an eye witness to this event, while John placed him there John 12:1.)*

*John, in no uncertain terms, assures us that the anointment took place at Lazarus' house.*

**JN 12:1** Then Jesus six days before the passover came to Bethany, where Lazarus was, which had been dead, whom he raised from the dead.

**JN 12:2** There they made him a supper; and Martha served: but Lazarus was one of them that sat at the table with him.

**JN 12:3** Then took Mary a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment.

**Note:** Not one word is mentioned about the leper, Simon. It is obvious that these two writers got the person who Jesus healed confused.

The reason for this confusion is because none of the two writers were present at the anointment. Someone told Matthew the rumor that Simon Peter witnessed the anointment, so he wrote it down; John heard the gossip that Lazarus was the actual eyewitness, & he recorded it in his book as fact.

Where was the ointment poured?

On Jesus' head:

**MT 26:7** There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat at meat.

*{No mention is made of the woman's foot fetish for Jesus feet in the above verse. }*

*Or was it his feet?*

**JN 12:3** Then took Mary a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment.

*{Nothing is said about Jesus head massage in this verse.}*

Where did Jesus go after the supper?

*Over the brook Cedron.*

**JN 18:1** When Jesus had spoken {right after the supper} these words, he went forth with his disciples over the brook Cedron, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples.

*Maybe he went to Mount of Olives.*

**MK 14:25** Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God.

**MK 14:26 And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives.**

*Where and to whom did Peter make his first denial of Jesus?*

*To the damsel at the door.*

**JN 18:16 But Peter stood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter.**

**JN 18:17 Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Peter, Art not thou also one of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not.**

*To the maid in the hall.*

**LK 22:55 And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down among them.**

**LK 22:56 But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him.**

**LK 22:57 And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not.**

*To whom was the second denial made?*

*A maid:*

**MK 14:69 And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is one of them.**

**MK 14:70 And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art one of them: for thou art a Galilaean, and thy speech agreeth thereto.**

*Another maid:*

**MT 26:71** And when he{Peter} was gone out into the porch, another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there, This fellow was also with Jesus of Nazareth.  
**MT 26:72** And again he denied with an oath, I do not know the man.

*Luke said that the denial was made to a man:*

**LK 22:58** And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Man, I am not.

*John tells us that the denial was made to those who stood by the fire.*

**JN 18:18** And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals; for it was cold: and they warmed themselves: and Peter stood with them, and warmed himself.

**JN 18:25** And Simon Peter stood and warmed himself. They said therefore unto him, Art not thou also one of his disciples? He denied it, and said, I am not.

*To whom was Peter's third denial of Jesus made?*

*Matthew & Mark both say that it was to those who stood by.*

**MT 26:73** And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art one of them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee.

**MT 26:74** Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew.

**MT 26:75** And Peter remembered the word of Jesus, which said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly.

*Mark co-signed for Matthew.*

**MK 14:70** And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art one of them: for thou art a Galilaean, and thy speech agreeth thereto.

**MK 14:71** But he began to curse and to swear, saying, I know not this man of whom ye speak.

**MK 14:72** And the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And when he thought thereon, he wept.

*But John is having none of it; he says that the denial was made to the servant of the high Priest.*

**JN 18:26** One of the servants of the high priest, being his kinsman whose ear Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him?

**JN 18:27** Peter then denied again: and immediately the cock crew.

*Where was Jesus crucified?*

*Matthew says Golgotha*

**MT 27:33** And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, a place of a skull,

**MT 27:34** They gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink.

**MT 27:35** And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots.

*Mark says Golgotha:*

**MK 15:22** And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull.

**MK 15:23** And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh: but he received it not.

**MK 15:24** And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take.

*John concurs with his two forgers.*

**JN 19:16** Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led him away.  
**JN 19:17** And he bearing his cross went forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew Golgotha:

*But it seems as if Luke missed the memo as to where the other three were planning to let the world know where Jesus was crucified, for he tells us that the place is called Calvary.*

**LK 23:33** And when they were come to the place, which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left.

**LK 23:34** Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.

*At what time was Jesus Crucified?*

*The third hour i.e. nine o' clock in the morning?*

**MK 15:25** And it was the third hour, and they crucified him.

*Or was it after the sixth hour i.e. noon?*

**JN 19:14** And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King!

**JN 19:15** But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Caesar.

**JN 19:16** Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led him away.

*What color robe was put on Jesus before his crucifixion?*

*Matthew said that it was scarlet i.e. very bright red.*

**MT 27:27** Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers.

**MT 27:28** And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe.

*John said that it was purple:*

**JN 19:2** And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and they put on him a purple robe,  
{It is apparent that one of these writers was color blind.}

*What drink was offered to Jesus at his crucifixion?*

*Mark tells us it was wine mixed with myrrh.*

**MK 15:23** And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh: but he received it not.

*No way says Luke! It was vinegar.*

**LK 23:36** And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar,

*{Note: Mark said Jesus did not taste the drink, while Matthew asserts that he indeed tasted it.}*

*Who helped Jesus carried the cross?*

*Simon of Cyrene helped him:*

**MT 27:31** And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify him.

**MT 27:32** And as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they compelled to bear his cross.



*I can't help to point out here that is if we are to believe Matthew, it was an African man who helped Jesus carried the cross. {It seems that the Blackman has been carrying Jesus' cross ever since that day} Cyrene is known today as Libya, located in Northern Africa. By the way where were Jesus' 12 loyal disciples when he needed them most?*

*Jesus carried his own cross:*

**JN 19:16 Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led him away.**

**JN 19:17 And he bearing his cross went forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew Golgotha:**

*What Was Written On Top Of Jesus' Cross?*

*Matthew:*

**MT 27:37 And set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS.**

*Mark:*

**MK 15:26 And the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS.**

*Luke:*

**LK 23:38 And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.**

*John:*

**JN 19:19 And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing was JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.**

*The four above verses maybe similar in spirit, but they are not exactly the same, and when we are dealing with the most "perfect book" ever written these four verses must be considered blatant contradictions, and obvious inconsistent. If these 4 verses were written in any other book in the world that was considered to be non-fiction, every intelligent person would quickly spot these errors & reject such a book and quickly throw them into the fiction section of their libraries. So the Bible should be held to the same or even a higher standard than any other book that is considered to be non-fiction, it should not be exempted because the word "God" is mentioned in it? So Because I don't know whom to believe in the above verses I disbelieve them all.*

*Was it lawful for the Jews to put Jesus to death?*

*No:*

**JN 18:31 Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death:**

*Yes:*

**JN 19:6 When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify him: for I find no fault in him.**

**JN 19:7 The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God.**

*Verse 19:7 seems to give the true reason why Jesus was crucified "because he made himself the Son of God"*

*How many women went to Jesus' sepulcher?*

*Two women:*

**MT 28:1 In the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulcher.**

*One woman:*

**JN 20:1** The first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre.

*Was it daylight when they went to the Jesus' tomb?*

*No:*

**JN 20:1** The first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre.

*Yes:*

**MK 16:2** And very early in the morning the first day of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun.

*Who did the women see at Jesus' tomb?*

*One angel:*

**MT 28:1** In the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre.

**MT 28:2** And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.

*A young man:*

**MK 16:1** And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James, and Salome, had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him.

**MK 16:2** And very early in the morning the first day of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun.

**MK 16:3** And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre?

**MK 16:4** And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great.

**MK 16:5** And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted.

*Two men:*

**LK 24:1** Now upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain others with them.

**LK 24:2** And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre.

**LK 24:3** And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus.

**LK 24:4** And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in shining garments:

*Or was it two angels.*

**JN 20:11** But Mary stood without at the sepulchre weeping: and as she wept, she stooped down, and looked into the sepulchre,

**JN 20:12** And seeth two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain.

*Did any of the women enter the sepulcher?*

*Mark said yes:*

**MK 16:4** And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great.

**MK 16:5** And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted.

*John says no: Plus another thing, Mark says that the two Marys visited the tomb. But John says it was only Magdalene*

**JN 20:1** The first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre.

**JN 20:2** Then she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the LORD out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him.

*Who was the first disciple to look into the sepulcher?*

*Peter was:*

**LK 24:11** And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them not.

**LK 24:12** Then arose Peter, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.

*Another disciple was the first:*

**JN 20:4** So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre.

**JN 20:5** And he stooping down, and looking in, saw the linen clothes lying; yet went he not in.

*Did those who visited the tomb reported what they saw to anyone?*

*Luke says yes, they told the "eleven" and the rest:*

**LK 24:9** And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the eleven, and to all the rest.

*Mark says no they told no one:*

**MK 16:8** And they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulchre; for they trembled and were amazed: neither said they any thing to any man; for they were afraid.

*To whom did Jesus first appear after his resurrection?*

*The two Marys*

**MT 28:1** In the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre.

**MT 28:2** And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.

**MT 28:3** His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow:

**MT 28:4** And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men.

**MT 28:5** And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus, which was crucified.

**MT 28:6** He is not here: for he is risen, as he said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay.

**MT 28:7** And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and, behold, he goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you.

**MT 28:8** And they departed quickly from the sepulchre with fear and great joy; and did run to bring his disciples word.

**MT 28:9** And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him.

*To Mary alone:*

**MK 16:9** Now when Jesus was risen early the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils.

*To two of his disciple at Emmaus:*

**LK 24:13** And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem about threescore furlongs.

**LK 24:14** And they talked together of all these things which had happened.

**LK 24:15** And it came to pass, that, while they communed together and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them.

*Where did Jesus first appear to his disciples?*

*At Galilee:*

**MT 28:16** Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, into a mountain where Jesus had appointed them.

**MT 28:17** And when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted.

**MT 28:18** And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

*At Jerusalem:*

**LK 24:33** And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them,

**LK 24:34** Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon.

**LK 24:35** And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

**LK 24:36** And as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

*What Emotions Did The Disciples Have, When They Met Jesus After The Resurrection?*

*They were terrified and afraid.*

**LK 24:36** And as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

**LK 24:37** But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit.

*They were glad:*

**JN 20:19** Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

**JN 20:20** And when he had so said, he shewed unto them his hands and his side. Then were the disciples glad, when they saw the LORD.

*From Where Did Jesus Fly Into The Clear Blue Sky? Super Jesus! Up up and aaaway HA!*

*Mark says Jerusalem:*

**MK 15:40** There were also women looking on afar off: among whom was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James the less and of Joses, and Salome;

**MK 15:41** (Who also, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and ministered unto him;) and many other women which came up with him unto Jerusalem.

**MK 16:15** And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature.

**MK 16:16** He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned.

**MK 16:17** And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues;

**MK 16:18** They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.**MK 16:19** So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God.

*It was Bethany*

**LK 24:50** And he led them out as far as to Bethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them.

**LK 24:51** And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven.



**LK 24:52 And they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy:**

**LK 24:53 And were continually in the temple, praising and blessing God. Amen.**

*Attention: (A) can one of you Christians out there tell me how on earth did the writer of the gospel of Mark 16:19 know that Jesus sat on God's right hand, instead of the left? (B) Could he see God's throne from earth? (C) Did the writer mean that Jesus literally sat "on" God's right hand? Maybe this is the reason why God is so slow to help humanity because Jesus is sitting on his right hand and that is the hand that contains God magical powers. (D) Why would an almighty God need hands, & how large are his hands? Why would he need a place to sit, & how large is his chair? This puzzles me, it should puzzle you also.*

## END OF THE CROSS EXAMINATION:

*Ladies and gentlemen of the jury: I have come to the end of my cross examination of the four Gospels & I am confident that I have proven my case without a shadow of a doubt, that the stories passed down to us from over two thousand years ago, by men we don't know anything about; are false. From the Annunciation to Ascension of Jesus Christ nothing can be absolutely believed from any of these writers. The story of Jesus' Annunciation to his Ascension, has over the centuries, being passed through the hands of thousands of men , some of these men no doubt were good and upright men and I am sure that a great deal of them were quite the opposite, the good men kept the truth about Jesus intact as best as they could and the evil men twisted and corrupted the facts to suit their own agendas. There is no way that the lay person two thousand years later can differentiate what is true and what is false, that is the reason for this cross-examination. I have presented the evidence here in a lucid manner so that you the jury can deliberate honestly: I implore you to examine the evidence and only the evidence with an honest and unbiased mind; & bring back a verdict of guilty; making sure that these four books will never get passed down to our children and their children as being the pure word of any GOD.*

I REST MY CASE!

## THE APOSTLE PAUL EXPOSED!

*@ All my Christian friends out there in social media land and the rest of the world, I hope these few Bible verses concerning Paul will help to open your eyes that are seemed to be glued shut with Biblical ignorance. Please read what the Apostle Paul, the man who wrote more than 75% of the New Testament, has to say about himself.*

*Here Paul confesses that he is a despicable liar. In his own words he confessed in Romans 3:7.*

**“For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my LIE unto his glory; why yet am I also judged as a sinner?”**

*Translation: “If my {Paul’s} LIE enhances God’s truthfulness & increases his glory, why am I still a sinner? Why? He asked, because truth never needs the support of a lie & lying lips are abominations.*

*Didn’t Paul get this memo from his God, “and all LIARS, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death” Rev. 21:8 KJV*

*The above verse in Revelation 21:8 suggests that every human being will be toasting in hell, because as we all know, all human-beings are liars. I guess God will not only be lonely in heaven, but also very jealous because the devil has stolen all his children from him. {NOTE: This verse was changed in later versions of the Bible by the Bible writers to soften the blow to their egos.}*

*Here he says it is ok for Christians to be Hypocrites: Philippians 1:18*

**“What then? Notwithstanding, every way, whether in PRETENCE, or in truth, Christ is preached; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice.”**

*Translation: "What does it matter? The important thing is that every way whether from false motives {i.e. pretence} or truth, Christ is preached; and because of this I {Paul} rejoice."*

*In the above verse Paul is clearly saying that being a hypocrite is alright if done for the glory of Christ: If this is true then the devil too must rejoice.*

*Here is Paul admitting that he is not only skilled in deception but also a con-man. 2 Corinthians 12:16*

**But be it so, {Paul} I did not burden you: nevertheless, being CRAFTY, I caught you with GUILE.**

### **Crafty (adjective)**

**Meaning:** Marked by skill in deception.

**Synonyms:** crafty; tricky; sly; knavish; guileful; foxy; wily; dodgy; cunning; tricky; slick.

*This so-called apostle Paul never knew, or saw Jesus in person. He was a murderer of the early Christians before he started to spread his forged version of the Gospel: He also took part in the murder of Stephen, an early apostle of Jesus, This According To the book of Acts:*

**7:58 And cast him out of the city, and stoned him: and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul. {i.e. Paul}**

**7:59 And they stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit.**

**7:60 And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep.**

**8:1 And Saul was consenting unto his death. And at that time there was a great persecution against the church**

which was at Jerusalem; and they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Judaea and Samaria, except the apostles.

**8:2 And devout men carried Stephen to his burial, and made great lamentation over him.**

**9:1 And Saul, yet breathing out threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest,**

**9:2 And desired of him letters to Damascus to the synagogues, that if he found any of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerusalem.**

*Also:*

*Paul confessed in his letters to the Corinthians 15:9 that:*

**For I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the church of God.**

*If what Paul is saying of himself is true, then why do millions of people around the world put him on a pedestal as the greatest of all the apostles?*

*Originally, this so-called apostle's name was Saul, and for some unknown reason he changed it to Paul. Acts:*

**13:9 Then Saul, (who also is called Paul,) filled with the Holy Ghost, set his eyes on him.**

*I would venture to say he changed his name so as to hide his past as a murderer.*

*"Whose gospel Paul taught if he did not teach Jesus' gospel," you asked? I will make the man answer the question himself he wrote to Timothy saying:*

**2:8 Remember that Jesus Christ of the seed of David was raised from the dead according to my Gospel:**

*My {Paul's} Gospel! Now you have your answer*

*Here Paul admits that not everything he taught was of the Lord:*

<sup>12</sup> **But to the rest speak I, not the Lord: If any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away.**

*Above in 1 Corinthians 7:12 we see Paul saying that the rest of the instruction that he is giving is not the Lord's {Jesus'} words but his {Paul's} own. The rest I {Paul} speak not the Lord. I question is what else did he teach that was not of the Lord?*

*Paul is still up to his lying ways in first Corinthian.*

**9:1 Am I not an apostle? am I not free? have I not seen Jesus Christ our Lord? are not ye my work in the Lord?**

*I don't know if Paul was free, I cannot venture to say if he was an apostle, what I know for sure is that Paul was lying when he indicated that he had "seen Jesus Christ." This Paul was one bold face liar!*

*When and where did Jesus say the below words, which Paul puts in his mouth? Acts 20:34-36*

**I have shewed you all things, how that so labouring ye ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, It is more blessed to give than to receive.**

*"It is better to give than to receive. " Search the four gospels as hard as you can, you will find that, Jesus did not utter those words; the writers of those four books record no such statement made by Jesus. The church has used this verse to keep its coffers over-flowing with the hard earned money of the poor masses for thousands of years.*

*Paul the chameleon:*

*Paul professed that he was a Roman citizen {Acts. 22:26-37} but not a Jew {which he was} he could not have been a full Roman citizen till the reign of Philip or Decius {A.D.246-251} - , this is long after the death of Paul. He also was known as Paul of Tarsus, but Tarsus was not a Roman city at that time, or until about a hundred years afterwards. Also in order to gain a few new converts, and truly he carried out his doctrine, Paul even had the guts to profess that he was a Pharisee and even say his parents were Pharisees {Acts 23:6}*

*Paul the Roman.*

**When the centurion heard this, he went to the commander and reported it. "What are you going to do?" he asked. "This man{Paul} is a Roman citizen."The commander went to Paul and asked, "Tell me, are you a Roman citizen?" "Yes, I am," he answered. Acts 22:25-26**

*Paul the Pharisee.*

**Then Paul, knowing that some of them were Sadducees and the others Pharisees, called out in the Sanhedrin, "My brothers, I am a Pharisee, descended from Pharisees. I stand on trial because of the hope of the resurrection of the dead." Acts 23:6**

*Paul the Jew.*

**Paul answered, "I am a Jew, from Tarsus in Cilicia, a citizen of no ordinary city. Please let me speak to the people." Acts 21:39**

*Paul the Gentile?*

**24Even us {including Paul}, whom he hath called, not of the Jews only, but also of the Gentiles? Romans.9:24**

*In the above Paul is addressing the gentile Romans and telling them that they are called as well as the Jews. But when he says "Even us" Paul is putting himself into the Gentile group and in effect saying he is a gentile?*

**FACT:** In none of his letters to anyone did Paul give us a hint that Jesus' crucifixion was atonement for some "original sin" of Adam. This belief system did not emerge until three hundred years after the death of Jesus Christ.

Let's now examine the story of Paul's conversion from a bloody serial killer to a sinless saint. Oh what a tangled web they weaved in their effort to deceive:

The writer of the book of Acts relates the account of Paul's "miraculous" conversion three times, & in three different versions. In the first version: Chap 9:7 he says.

*The men heard the voice:*

**"And the men which journeyed with him {Paul} stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man."**

*In the second version he said that the men did not hear the voice.*

**22:9" And they that were with me saw indeed the light, and were afraid; but they heard not the voice of him that spake to me."**

*In the third version, when relating the case to king Agrippa , he says they all fell to the earth. 26:14*

**"And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hebrew tongue, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks."**

*While in the first version he had stated "the men who journeyed with him stood speechless" it is evident the men could not stand speechless while they were fallen to the earth.*

*In one account of his conversion Paul state that the voice {of Jesus: how did he recognize Jesus' voice if he had never heard it before?} told him to stand up and receive his mission, but in another place he says he was ordered to go to Damascus to receive the message.*

*Version 1: Acts 26: 15 & 16*



**15: And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest. 16: But rise, and stand upon thy feet: for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, to make thee a minister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee;**

*Second version 9:6 & 22:10*

**9: 6. And he trembling and astonished said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do.**

**22: 10. And I said, What shall I do, LORD? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Damascus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do.**

*Paul told the king that he showed himself first at Damascus & at Jerusalem Acts 26: 15-16*

**15Whereupon, O king Agrippa, I was not disobedient unto the heavenly vision:16But shewed first unto them of Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judaea, and then to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance**

*But in his letter to the Galatians, Paul declares that he did not go to Jerusalem, Paul writes in verse1:16-17:*

**16To reveal his Son in me, that I might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with flesh and blood: 17Neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me; but I went into Arabia, and returned again unto Damascus.**

*Again Paul says he went to Jerusalem, & Barnabas took him, and brought him to the other Apostles. Acts 9:26-27*

**26 And when Saul was come to Jerusalem, he assayed to join himself to the disciples: but they were all afraid of him, and believed not that he was a disciple. 27 But Barnabas took him, and brought him to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, and how he had preached boldly at Damascus in the name of Jesus.**

*But he told the Galatians, I: 18-19 that he saw no one except Peter and Jesus' brother James.*

**18 Then after three years I went up to Jerusalem to see Peter, and abode with him fifteen days. 19 But other of the apostles saw I none, save James the Lord's brother.**

*Let us not forget that it was the great and most holy Saint Paul, who was inspired by his God to write:*

**Slaves, obey your earthly masters with respect and fear, and with sincerity of heart, just as you would obey Christ. Ephesians 6:5**

*This verse and other like it in the book that is called the holy bible, have given self-righteous Christian slaveholders with good text to preach from throughout slaveholding Christendom and have done much to rivet the chains tighter upon the innocent limbs of hundreds of millions of slaves for thousands of years. I said it before and I will say it here again: God or no God the act of slavery is the act of diabolical monsters, "devils" if you will.*

*I will now close out this section with Paul's own confession on whom he truly was in reality.*

*.In one of his private letters to the Romans, Paul wrote the following about himself in chapter 7:18-21 & 24*

**<sup>18</sup> For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh,) DWELLS NO GOOD THING: for to will is present with me; but *how* to perform that which is good I find not. <sup>19</sup> For the good that I would I do not: but the EVIL which I would not, THAT I DO. <sup>20</sup> Now if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me. <sup>21</sup> I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me. <sup>24</sup> O WRETCHED MAN that I am! Who shall deliver me from the body of this death?**

*I totally agree with Paul on his assessment of himself: (A) I agree that in him "dwelleth" no good thing; (B) To perform that which is good he could not do, he could only do that which is evil:(C) I also agree that sin "dwelleth" in him : (D) Yes, he was a wretched man. Please note the (that is, in my flesh) was inserted in verse 18 by the Bible translators who were trying to soften Paul's devastating confession.*

*It is damn shame that even after the person who fabricated most of the lies written in the New Testament; confesses to the world that he is a liar, crafty and a hypocrite; there are millions of people who still will insist that the lies are in-fact the truth, because they can read it in a 2,000 year old book written by an admitted liar & hypocrite. Can a Christian out there please explain this to me?*

*Note: Paul is considered to be the greatest most prolific and influential writer of Christianity. He is said to be the author of the following books {which are in reality, letters}, of the New Testament: Romans, First and second Corinthians, Galatians, Ephesians, Philippians, Colossians, first and second Thessalonians, first and second Timothy, Titus, Philemon, he is also credited as the author of the book of Hebrews {even though there is no evidence to support that claim.}*

*I reject all thirteen of Paul's "books", as being the word of any omnipotent God. Firstly, because all thirteen of them are Paul's private letters addressed to specific individuals & churches, none were address to the entire world and none claims to be the word of the God of all humanity; secondly, in none of his letters does Paul mention or quote from any of the gospels.*

*Paul did not even quote a single word of Jesus! How could Paul who did more to establish the Christian religion than any other human, not quote the son of God {some say God himself} the very man's who's teaching he was spreading?*

*We must assume that that Paul did not know of the gospels and Jesus' words, or he knew of them but discovered all the discrepancies & inconsistencies that I have exposed in this book and he did not wish to repeat them.*

## **WOMEN SHOULD NOT POST THEIR RELIGIOUS VIEWS ON SOCIAL MEDIA.**

*If the Apostle Paul were alive today and had a facebook page, or twitter account. Below would be a few of his misogynist posts on his social media pages, address to all the Christians women around the world.*

*Let your women keep SILENCE on facebook and twitter: for it is not permitted unto them to post on there; but they are commanded to be under obedience as also says the law. And if they will learn anything, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is a SHAME for women to post their religious views on facebook or Twitter. {This is the twenty-first century version, please see 1 Corinthians 14:34-35 below for the A.D. 80[?] version.}*

**Women should remain silent in the churches. They are not allowed to speak, but must be in submission, as the law says. If they want to inquire about something, they should ask their own husbands at home; for it is disgraceful for a woman to speak in the church. {NIV}**

*Also:*

**Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection. But I suffer not a woman to teach on {facebook or Twitter}, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence on facebook. 1Timothy {2:11-12}.**

*Here is another sexist gem from Christianity's holiest apostle.*

**Wives, submit yourselves to your own husbands as you do to the Lord. <sup>23</sup> For the husband is the head of the wife as Christ is the head of the church, his body, of which he is the Savior. <sup>24</sup> Now as the church submits to Christ, so also wives should submit to their husbands in everything. Ephe. 5:22-24**

*{Note: Paul said submit wives should submit in everything!}*

## MELCHISEDEC IS A PERFECT CANDIDATE FOR A "GOD SHIP."

**For this Melchisedec, king of Salem, priest of the most high God, who met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him; To whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also King of Salem, which is, King of peace; Without father, without mother, without descent, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the Son of God; abideth a priest continually Now consider how great this man was, unto whom even the patriarch Abraham gave the tenth of the spoils.**

*This person Melchisedec, in the book of Hebrew 7: 1-4, is a perfect candidate for being a God, because the religious folks tell us that only God is without father, without mother, without genealogy, or "beginning of days, nor end of life."*

*This man is even superior to Jesus, for Jesus had all the above mention human qualities and he was only known as the "Prince of Peace," while Melchisedec is the "King of Peace." If this person Melchisedec is truly without beginning of days or end of life he should still be alive and well today. Some of the big questions are: where is he today since he has no end of life? Is he as old as Jehovah, since he has no beginning of days? Who created him? Does this mean that Melchisedec was on earth before Adam and eve were created?*

*Whatever answer the religious folks give for their above dilemma, they should know that we demand to know the source of their answer, so we can investigate the authenticity of the source for ourselves.*

## **This Is How Christianity Went From A Little Jewish Cult To World's Number One Religion:**

Several disgruntled traditional Jews and many of the non-Jews {i.e. the poor pagan gentiles, & Greeks/Romans} living in that time believed Jesus' new Jewish teachings so they started a cult based on Jesus' teaching; the Jewish Rabbis and the rest of the members of the traditional Jewish religion knew that what Jesus was teaching was not only blasphemy to their religion, but what he was doing also made him worthy of death according to Jewish law; so they killed him. The surviving members of this new cult spread out across the known world and start teaching this new cult as fact. The traditional Jews still to this day say what Jesus taught was crap and his teachings have nothing to do with true Judaism: Jesus was a fraud messiah in their eyes!

Over several centuries with craftiness , brutality, & enslavement from men like the Apostle Paul, Constantine , the Popes , missionaries the sharp edge of the sword ,the barrel of the gun & their Bibles; an enormous number of poor, helpless, ignorant, Pagans, Greeks/Romans, Africans and other people from around the world, were forced to convert to this new form of corrupted Judaism." Convert or die", was the motto of this new hybrid religion.

These oppressed people then mixed in some of their own native, Pagan, Greek/Roman, African and local beliefs into this new cult and "ABRACADABRA" Christianity becomes the world's number one religion. Jesus then magically became the "Son of God" and then eventually, in 325 A.D. at the council at Nicea, the bishops of the church voted to promote Jesus from the son of God to the God, of this new hybrid religion that we now know today as Christianity.

## **WHERE ARE THE 18 MISSING YEARS OF JESUS, WHO STOLE THEM?**

Jesus' holy spokesmen tell us that Jesus was 33 years old when he was crucified, but when we read the 4 unauthorized biographies {called gospels} of Jesus' life we are given only partial account of three years of his 33 years of life. Why did these inspired mouth pieces of Jesus fail to inform us of anything of eighteen years of Jesus' life?

There is no prominent historical figure, of the last 2,000 years, that can be named, whose life for eighteen years is a total blank to the world!

Millions have suggested that Jesus was the greatest teacher the world has ever known, and that he came to redeem mankind; some of these millions of people even go as far as to say that Jesus was the incarnation of God himself.

My question to the holy spokesmen is; if Jesus was everything they say he was, why then is there nothing important in the missing 18 years of his life that was worth recording and sharing with the world?

I WONDER WHAT IT IS, ABOUT THIS PERIOD OF JESUS' LIFE THAT THEY ARE HIDING FROM THE REST OF THE WORLD.



**HERE IS A LIST OF 13 GREAT BIBLE “ROLE MODELS” FOR YOU AND  
YOUR CHILDREN TO EMULATE: HA! HA!**

(1) Noah: One of God’s favorite servants; he got drunk and exposed his nakedness to his son. Gen. 9:21-29

(2) Abraham: The patriarch of the Jewish, Christian, & Muslim religions; he was a liar, an attempted murderer & he married his sister & pimp her out to the Pharaoh and a king so he could become rich. Gen.22: 9; 12:11-20 & 2 & 20:1-17

(3) Lot: He was another of God’s special human beings; he got drunk with his daughters had sexual intercourse with both of them getting and getting them pregnant.

(4) Jacob aka Israel: A whole nation is named after this thief, liar & dirty rotten scoundrel, who conned his brother out of his birthright and stole his brother’s blessings. Gen. 25:27-34 and Gen 27:1-40

(5) Moses: The first Jewish messiah: He was a mass murderer and slave master. Num. 21:33-35 and Lev 25:44-46

(6) Joshua: He took over the leadership of the Hebrew/Israelites people after Moses dies. Joshua was the forerunner to Adolf Hitler when it comes to genocide; he butchered more races of people than Hitler did. Josh.6:21, 10:28, 10:29-28

(7) Samson was an armed robber, a mass murderer, and he committed suicide. Judg.13:24-25 and Judg.16:29-31

(8)The Jewish King David: He was a mass murderer, dirty scoundrel, he had at least 10 wives, he committed adultery, and he murdered his friend so he could take his wife.2 Sam: 10:18, 2 Kings 11

(9) Solomon, he was David's son: He worshiped many idols, married 700 wives and had 300 concubines,& he extorted his own people so he could become rich. 1 king 11 & 1king 10:14

(10) Jehovah's prophet Elisha caused/slaughtered of 42 innocent children. 2 Kings 2: 23-24

(11) Peter: He was Jesus' right-hand man; he chopped off a man's ear in the presence of Jesus. Luke 22:49-51

(12)Paul: He wrote over 70% of the New Testament; he was a murderer, a liar, and a hypocrite. Acts 7:54-60, 22:4 and 2 Cor.12:16.

(13) Jesus: He assaulted innocent men with a dangerous weapon , vandalize property that did not belong to him, told people to hate their family members, told his friends to buy dangerous weapons {swords}, he called people derogatory names "fools" and "vipers", he made racist statement by referring to non-Jews as dogs. Matt.21:12, John 2:15, Luke 22:35-38, Matt. 5:22 and Mk.7:26-28.

If the God of the Bible wants me & my children to emulate the above men as our role models; I would have to respectfully decline his offer. I know for a fact that my children and I can certainly live a more exemplary life without the guidance of those so-called men of God.

## **IS GOD THE AUTHOR OF CONFUSION?**

**THERE ARE OVER 41,000 DIFFERENT CHRISTIAN DENOMINATIONS IN THE WORLD TODAY: WHICH CHRISTIAN DENOMINATIONS HAS THE TRUTH OF THEIR GOD AND WHICH HAS THE LIE OF THEIR DEVIL?**

**For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints. 1 Cor.14:33**

*It seems as if Jesus Christ the supposed "son of God" did not get this memo. It is apparent that Jesus really came to cause division and strife among humanity with his religions, not to unite them like millions of Christians assert. Jesus was 100% correct when he said that he came to divide humanity; for the religion that bears his name has been dividing and causing strife among mankind for over 2,000 years.*

*Jesus declaration in Luke 12:51-53 couldn't have been any more accurate, because instead of creating one united church where all of his followers could unite under, there are over 41,000 different Christian denominations all over the world today all claiming to have the truth, and each accusing the others of teaching the devil's doctrine. Yet all 41,000 of these different denominations claim to have gotten their version of the truth from Jesus' perfect words that are written in their many different versions of the Bible.*

**"Do you suppose that I came to give peace on earth? I tell you, not at all, but rather division. For from now on five in one house will be divided: three against two, and two against three. Father will be divided against son and son against father, mother against daughter and daughter against mother, mother-in-law against her daughter-in-law and daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law." Luke12: 51-53**

*This is one thing that I have to admit that Jesus got exactly correct.*

**IS THE POPE THE ANTI-CHRIST; DOES HE REPRESENT THE BEAST OF  
REVELATION 13 & CARRIES THE "MARK" 666?**

*Let's take a look at the shocking evidence.*

**REV 13:16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads: REV 13:17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.**

**REV 13:18. Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six (i.e. 666)**

*Inscribed on the Pope's official mitre (the head-dress worn by the Pope as a symbol of his power and head of the church) is the title "Vicarius Filii Dei,"*

*Which in Latin means "Vicar (chief steward) of the son of God" This claim is the official title of Pope and has been stated publicly through the years.*

*Let us now "count the numbers" and see what the tally is. Using the Roman numerals that we learned in school:*

V= 5

I=1

C=100

A=0

R=0

I=1

U=5

S=0

F=0

I=1

L=50

I=1

I=1

D= 500

E=0

I=1

---

Vicarius Filii Dei, Total =666!

*Whether in Roman, Greek, Hebrew, or in Latin you will get the same total.*

*"U" & "V" both have the same value. Check any encyclopedia under "Alphabet", or better yet, you can do a Wikipedia/Google search for "vicarious filii dei 666".*

## **WHO IS REALLY YOUR GOD, JEHOVAH, ALLAH, OR THE ANCIENT EGYPTIAN GOD AMEN?**

Every time that I hear someone ends their prayer by saying the word "Amen" ,I am amazed at their ignorance of the fact that they don't have the slightest idea that they are paying homage to the Egyptian GOD , Amen/Amen-Ra/Amon / Amin/ Amun. Since vowels were interchangeable in the biblical Hebrew language, Amen can be spelled a-m-u-n; a-m-o-n; o-m-o-n , or a-m-i-n.

Yes that is right; Amen is the name of an Egyptian deity that was worshiped in Egypt starting as early as 2,700 BC, thousands of years before Abraham was born, or a single letter of the Bible was or Quran written. The worshipers of Amen believed that he was the supreme God on earth and creator of all things, to them Amen was the ruler of the universe.

Today "Amen" is one of the most popularly used words in the entire world. It is used in all languages by Jews, Christians, Muslims, and Hindus at the end of prayer. Without realizing it, billions of religious people all over the world are praising the Egyptian God Amen. The Old Testament of the Bible is the holy book of both Christians and Jews. The name Amen is mentioned over 50 times throughout the Bible and is hidden within the word "Test-amen-t." The name "Amen" literally means the hidden one. So whenever you see the word Amen in the Bible it is a reverence to the Egyptian God, Amen/Amun/Amen-RA. Billions of people are fooled into believing that the word "amen" means 'so be it' or 'truly: But you can read for yourself in your Bible that AMEN could speak & that he was a living being!

**“These are the words of the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the ruler of God’s creation.” Rev.3:14**

Does anyone really think that it is a coincident that the name of the Egyptian God “AMEN” is the last word in the Bible!

Also: in 1 Kings 1verse 36{KJV} Amen is identified as the Lord God of my lord.

**“And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada answered the king, and said, Amen: the LORD God of my lord the king says so too.”**

I implore you religious folks to take a few minutes out of your praying time and do an internet search for, “God Amen/ Amun,” to read more about the actual God who you are truly worshiping: Also If you want to see what this Egyptian God looks like you can do an image search and take a look at him for yourself. Amen was the God who the author of Hosea 13:4{KJV} was quoting when he wrote:

**“Yet I am the Lord thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shall know no God but me: for there is no savior beside me.”**

The name of this Egyptian God is uttered by Muslims as “amin.” Muslims use the word ‘Āmīn (Arabic: آمين) when concluding a prayer or dua, and Sunni Muslims use it after reciting the first surah (Al Fatiha) of the Qur'an {see below.}

The Muslim use of the word {name} is similar to the Jews and Christian use of it; most don’t know that they are worshiping the Egyptian God by proxy.

Al Fatiha.

**The Path of the ones whom You have favored, other than that of the ones against whom You are angered, and not (that of) the erring.** (It is customary to say "amin" "amen" at the end of this Surah 1:7 Dr. Ghali)

So what are you Christians , Jews & Muslims are going to do, now that you all know that all your billions of prayers have inadvertently going to the man-God AMEN, who you guys call a Pagan God, instead of the invisible intended recipients?



## 25 NEW TESTAMENT CONTRADICTIONS EXPOSED!

@ AKHENATEN I agree that there maybe a few inconsistencies, discrepancies, & contradictions in the Bible, but all those blunders can only be found in the Old Testament. That is the reason Jesus came, he came to set things straight & correct all of the blunders. I can guarantee you that you can't find a single fault in the New Testament...NOT ONE!

My response:

@\*\*\*\*\* I must confess that I have not found one mistake, discrepancy, inconsistency, or contradiction in the New Testament I could not find one: what I found instead were hundreds of them! I have listed 25 of the hundreds for you to reject while you are sipping a cold glass of holy water.

I will let the New Testament's words speak for themselves and let you judge for yourself.

(1) Judas was hanged. Mt. 27:5

**"And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself."**

Judas was not hanged. Acts. 1:18

**"Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out."**

(2) Judas threw the thirty pieces of silver into the temple & the chief priests picked them up & bought a field with them. Matt. 27:5-7

**“And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself. And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood. And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in.”**

*Judas did not throw the thirty pieces of silver into the temple; he used them to buy a field. Acts. 1:18*

**“Now this man {Judas} purchased a field with the reward of iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out.”**

*(3) Paul in his first letter to the Corinthians 15: 3-5, states that Jesus appeared to the “twelve” disciples after his {Jesus’} crucifixion.*

**“For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve:”**

*This clearly contradicts what Matthews 27:5 says; he stated that Judas one of “the twelve” disciples went out and hung himself. Judas died before Jesus’ resurrection; therefore it was impossible for Jesus to have shown himself to “the twelve,” when Judas was already dead.*

**“And he {Judas} cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself.”**

*(4) Flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God. 1 Cor.15:50*

**“Now this I {Paul} say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.”**

*Flesh and blood can inherit the kingdom of God. Job 19:26*

**“And though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see God:”**

(5) *God's "children" cannot sin. 1 John 3:9*

**"Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God."**

*God "children" can sin. 1 John 1:8*

**"If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us."**

*(6) 75 people went into Egypt. Acts 7: 14*

**"Then sent Joseph, and called his father Jacob to him, and all his kindred, threescore and fifteen souls." {i.e. 75}**

*Only 70 people went into Egypt. Gen 46:27*

**"And the sons of Joseph, which were born him in Egypt, were two souls: all the souls of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt, were threescore and ten." {i.e. 70}**

*(7) There is a perfect man. Job 1:8*

**"And the LORD said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil?"**

*There is no perfect man. Romans 3:22-23*

**"Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference: For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God."**

*(8) The Jews were in Egypt for 400 years. Acts 7:6*

**" And God spake on this wise, That his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat them evil four hundred years."**

*The Jews were in Egypt for 430 years. Exodus 12:40*

**“ Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, was four hundred and thirty years.”**

*(9) Man is justified by the law. Rom. 2:13*

**“ For not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified.”**

*Man is not justified by the Law. Gal. 2:16*

**“Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.”**

*Also see Gal. 3:11-12*

**“But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith. And the law is not of faith: but, The man that doeth them shall live in them.”**

*(10)Jesus cursed the fig tree and it immediately withered. Matt.21:18-20*

**“Now in the morning as he returned into the city, he hungered. And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward forever. And presently the fig tree withered away. And when the disciples saw it, they marvelled, saying, How soon is the fig tree withered away!**

*The fig tree did not immediately wither away. Mark 11:13-21*

**“And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for the time of figs was not yet. And Jesus answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever.**

And his disciples heard it. And they come to Jerusalem: and Jesus went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves; 16 And would not suffer that any man should carry any vessel through the temple. And he taught, saying unto them, Is it not written, My house shall be called of all nations the house of prayer?

but ye have made it a den of thieves. And the scribes and chief priests heard it, and sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, because all the people was astonished at his doctrine. 19 And when even was come, he went out of the city. And in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig tree dried up from the roots. And Peter calling to remembrance saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered away."

*(11) Joseph and Nicodemus were the ones who buried Jesus' body, with myrrh, and aloes. John 19:38-42*

"And after this Joseph of Arimathaea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews, besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave him leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jesus. And there came also Nicodemus, which at the first came to Jesus by night, and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pound weight. Then took they the body of Jesus, and wound it in linen clothes with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury. Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid. There laid they Jesus therefore because of the Jews' preparation day; for the sepulchre was nigh at hand."

*Joseph alone buried Jesus' body: Luke. 23:50-53*

**“ And, behold, there was a man named Joseph, a counsellor; and he was a good man, and a just:(The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them;) he was of Arimathaea, a city of the Jews: who also himself waited for the kingdom of God. This man went unto Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid.”**

*(12) Mark 16:2-3, Luke24:1-2 and John 20:1 said the stone was already rolled away when the women arrived at Jesus' tomb.*

*Mark.*

**“ And very early in the morning the first day of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun. And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre? And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great.”**

*Luke:*

**“Now upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain others with them. And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre.”**

*John.*

**“The first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre.”**

*Not so! Says Matthew, he states that the stone was rolled back by an angel, in the presence of the women. Matt.28:1*

**“ In the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first *day* of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre. And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it. His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow:”**

*(13)Brothers must be hated. Luke 14:26*

**If any man come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.**

*Brothers must not be hated. 1 John 3:15*

**Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him.**

*(14) Jesus was crucified at the third hour. Mark 15:25*

**“And it was the third hour, and they crucified him (Jesus).**

*Jesus was crucified about the sixth hour. John 19:14-18*

**“And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King! But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Caesar. Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led him away. And he bearing his cross went forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew Golgotha: Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst.”**

*(15) Jesus did not want to be touched, after his resurrection. John 20:17*

**“Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God.”**

*Jesus wanted to be touched after his resurrection. John 20:27*

**Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing.**

*Also Matt. 28:8-9*

**“And they departed quickly from the sepulchre with fear and great joy; and did run to bring his disciples word. And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him.**

*(16) Jesus did not know Judas was coming to betray him. Matt. 26:49-50*

**“And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, master; and kissed him. And Jesus said unto him, Friend, wherefore art thou come? Then came they, and laid hands on Jesus and took him.”**

*Jesus knew Judas was betraying him. Luke 22:47-48*

**“And while he yet spake, behold a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jesus to kiss him. But Jesus said unto him, Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss? “**

*(17) Long hair is condemned 1Cor. 11:14{Note: Jesus is always depicted with long hair.}*

**“Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him?”**



*Long hair is not condemned. Num.6:5*

**All the days of the vow of his separation there shall no razor come upon his head: until the days be fulfilled, in the which he separateth himself unto the LORD, he shall be holy, and shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow.**

*(18) Mary Magdalene recognized Jesus. Matt.28:1 & 9.*

**In the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre.**

**And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him.**

*Mary did not recognize Jesus. John 20:1 & 20:14-15*

**The first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre. And they say unto her. Woman why weepest thou? She sayeth unto them. Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him. 14 And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw Jesus standing, and knew not that it was Jesus. Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away.**

*(19) The mission of the Gospel started in Jerusalem. Luke 24:47*

**And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem.**

*The mission started in Galilee. Acts 10:37*

**That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judaea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached.**

*(20) Jesus will always be with you. Matt. 28:20*

**“ Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the world. Amen.**

*He will not always be with you. John 16:16-17*

**A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father. Then said some of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the Father?**

*(21) Is the Law of Moses superseded by Jesus' coming? Yes says Romans. 7:6*

**But now we are delivered from the law, that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and not in the oldness of the letter.**

*No, says Jesus in the book of Matthew. 5:17*

**Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil.**

*(22)How did Simon Peter find out that Jesus was the Christ? By a revelation: Matt. 16:17-18*

**“And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. 18 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Barjona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven.”**

*He found out from his brother. John: 1: 41*

**“He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, the Christ. And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he said, Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou shalt be called Cephas, which is by interpretation, A stone.”**

*(23) What did the centurion say when Jesus died? Luke 23:47*

*This:*

**Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man.**

*Or this: Mark 15:39*

**And when the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God.**

*(24) How many Israelites did God struck with plague while they were in shittim?*

*23 thousand? 1 Corinthians 10:8*

**Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand.**

*Or was it 24 thousand? Numbers 25:1 & 9*

**And Israel abode in Shittim, and the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab. And those that died in the plague were twenty and four thousand.**

*(25) Are the actions of men to be judged, by God or Jesus?*

*God will not judge anyone. John 5:22*

**For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son:**

*Jesus will not judge anyone. John8:15*

**Ye judge after the flesh; I {Jesus} judge no man.**

*{Therefore, we can conclude if there is no judge there can be no judgment!}*

*You were once blind now I hope you can see!*

## **CHAPTER 4**

### **ALLAH, THE QURAN, ISLAM, & MUHAMMAD EXPOSED**

*ANY RELIGION THAT FROWNS OR PREVENTS ITS ADHERENTS TO THINK AND REASON LOGICALLY FOR THEMSELVES, IS A RELIGION THAT WANTS TO ENSLAVE ITS CONGREGATION IN THE NAME OF AN IMAGINED GOD.*

*Philmore AKHENATEN Carter*

## **SAME CON BUT DIFFERENT CON-MEN WITH A DIFFERENT CON-MANUAL!**

### **ALLAH, ISLAM, & QURAN I HAVE COME TO EXPOSE YOUR SCAM!**

*As I stated earlier in my exposing of the other 2 scams, Judaism {Torah}, Christianity {Bible} and their Gods; the most powerful and most effective weapon that I can use to expose a liar and a crook are their own words and actions. It is with only this weapon and common sense that I will now use to decapitate this last of the three headed monster that has held mankind in mental and religious slavery for millennia.*

*Just like the holy book of the Jews {Torah , the Old Testament} and the New Testament of the Christians; the Quran the holy book of the Muslims is also replete with obvious errors, inaccuracies, & contradictions, its God is name Allah and he is just as barbaric as the God of the Bible, his prophet is called Muhammad.*

*The Quran only has 114 chapters/Suras Compared to the 1,179 chapters that are in the Bible. The chapters of the Quran are not arranged in the order that the prophet of that religion claimed that he received them, {example: The first revelation that Muhammad told his people he received from his Allah is not the first chapter in that book instead it is the 96<sup>th</sup> Chapter of that book}. The chapters of this so-called holy book are arranged simply by their length- the longest chapter, followed by the next longest chapter and the last chapter with just 6 lines. BY reading this book you will quickly realize that Muhammad was really as illiterate as his followers professed him to be, because the verses in his book are out of order, all jumbled up in unrelated subjects, & ill arranged, as if the book was put together in a hurry, this book is more of a jig-saw puzzle than a holy book.*

*In the pages of that so-called religious book you will not find a clear chronology of any religious person, no real geography, no proverbs, no parables, you will find no real biography of anyone {not even of the "great" prophet}, there is no story of Muhammad's ministry, no history of Muhammad's/Allah's religion can be found in the book of the Muslims. The book seems to be nothing more than 114 scrambled*

*chapters and verses of rules/ instructions on how to live a primitive barbaric life, back almost 2,000 years ago and what the punishment should be for anyone who fails to comply with the convoluted words in this book and its invisible barbaric God.*

*To prove the accuracy and faultlessness of the Quran, Muslims love to quote the below verse:*

**Do they not ponder on the Qur'an?**

**Had it been from other than Allah,**

**they would surely have found therein much discrepancy. Sura 4:82**

*Translation "I Allah dare anyone to find any discrepancy in the Quran."*

*Below is my response to the above verse from Allah:*

*Dear Allah, I have pondered your Quran, your prophet, and your religion like you dared me to , and I have found therein much discrepancies ;I have listed a few of them below for you and your millions of followers to re-ponder.*

*If the Quran is the perfect word of the Muslim's God, Allah, then the below five ayat (verses or "signs"), should have been the first five verses that were recorded in that book; but an illiterate or confused Muslim decided to shove it into the back of that book. Why were these verses placed near the end of the Quran when they were supposed to have been placed at the very front?*

*This fact alone should give you a hint as to why this religion seems so backwards; if the instructional manual of a movement, cult, or religion is jumbled and confusing then the adherent to the movement, cult or religion will also be mentally jumbled and confused.*

*Below is the supposed first revelation that Muhammad received, from an angel named Gabriel, in his dark cave in Mecca.*

*(Sūrat al-‘Alaq "The Clot"). The linguistic definition of 'Alaq (singular 'alaqah ) is LEECH*

*Maybe this is the reason why the Imams tried to conceal this chapter from the freethinkers, because the Imams knew that the wise-men would figure out that, either this new religion is for suckers, or it will suck the common sense out of humanity.*

*Leeches are parasites that survive by sucking the blood out of whatever animal they attach themselves to.*

**In the name of God, the Lord of Mercy, the Giver of Mercy**

**96:1 Read! In the name of your Lord who created:**

**96:2 He created man from a clinging form.**

**96:3 Read! Your Lord Is the Most Bountiful One**

**96:4 who taught by pen,**

**96:5 who taught man what he did not know.**

*The Muslims like to brag that their Quran came directly from Allah, but when you look deeper you will quickly observe that what they have is nothing but a second hand account of the supposed message from God.*

*The supposed angel, Gabriel, could have been an imposter, or he could have easily twisted his master's words in whichever way he wished: How would Muhammad be able to verify that what the angel told him was exactly what Allah wanted him to hear?*



*Still on the same subject of verification; if the prophet of Allah was totally illiterate, as the Muslims swear that he was, how on earth was Muhammad able to verify that those who were writing down what he was dictating to them were indeed writing down his exact words, how could he tell if the writers weren't just writing down whatever they wish to write down. So to sum-up; the Quran is actually a book written by people whose moral character we know nothing of, who got their information for the book from an illiterate man who told them that an angel revealed the formation to him, and that angel told the illiterate man that the information came from an omnipotent invisible being in the sky. OK!}*

*If the Quran was perfect in its revelation why was the below verse later removed from it; a verse in which according to either your angel Gabriel, your prophet Muhammad, or the person who actually wrote down the Quran , states that you or your great prophet acknowledged the existences of several other gods ?*

**"Have you seen of Al-lāt and al-'Uzzā and Manāt the third, the other; These are the exalted Gharaniq, whose intercession is hoped for. These are the exalted Gharaniq, whose intercession is hoped for "**

*Allāt, al-'Uzzā , and Manāt were three goddesses worshiped by the Meccans. These verses are known as the "satanic verses."*

### **The Satanic verses'.**

***Fact:** Prior to 630 A.D. the Kaaba in Mecca was dedicated to the pagan god Hubal as the house and Al-Uzza, Al-lat & Manat were amongst over 350 idols in that now sacred building dedicated to only one God now; Allah has evicted them all.*

*Before Allah evicted these idols from the Kaa'ba, traders traveling to Mecca would stop by it to pray to any god of their choice and leaving an offering to their gods.*

*The government of Mecca in those days was happy for this big money making tourist attraction. The government and the Imams of Mecca today are also happy for this money making machine called the Kaa'ba.*

*Prior to 621 it was the Quraysh tribe of Mecca who was in charge of the Kaa'ba along with its 350 plus gods/idols. Muhammad tried to convince the Quraysh to evict these idols/gods and install a representation of his new God Allah, but he faced strong resistance from the Qurayshs, so Muhammad made a grand compromised with the Qurayshs of Mecca he acknowledged their three chief deities by reciting:*

**""Have you seen of Al-lāt and al-'Uzzā and Manāt the third, the other; These are the exalted Gharaniq, whose intercession is hoped for." {Sura.53: 19-21}.**

*The Qurayshs were excited to hear that Muhammad recognized their Gods .Muhammad continued to recite the above verse, "Whose intercession is hoped for" and then he bowed in worship with them at the Kaa'ba: Meanwhile the Meccans in-turn worshiped Allah alongside with their 3 chief deities.*

*Later on Muhammad retracted his acknowledgement of these Gods/idols and blamed his blunder on the whisperings of Satan. In Sura 22:52-53 he or Allah informed us that Satan threw these words into Muhammad's mouth.*

**And We did not send before you any messenger or prophet except that when he spoke [or recited], Satan threw into it [some misunderstanding]. But Allah abolishes that which Satan throws in; then Allah makes precise His verses. And Allah is Knowing and Wise. Sahih International**

**Never did We send a messenger or a prophet before thee, but, when he framed a desire, Satan threw some (vanity) into his desire: but Allah will cancel anything (vain) that Satan throws in, and Allah will confirm (and establish) His Signs: for Allah is full of Knowledge and Wisdom: Yusuf Ali**

*The verse in Sura 53:21-22 was changed :*

**From, “These are the exalted gharaniq{cranes} and their intercession is hoped for”**

**To, “What for you the male sex and for Him, the female?Behold, such would be indeed a division most unfair!**

*Yet millions of people around the world still insist that the Quran is the perfect words from a perfect God. We must ask ourselves if Muhammad was unable to 100% distinguish Satan’s voice from Allah’s voice, then there could be many more “Satanic verses” in the Quran that he assumed were from Allah, but were in reality from the Islamic version of Lucifer.*

*Now let us move on to examine this perfect God, his perfect book, his perfect prophet and their perfect religion of peace:*

*Just as with the writer of the first verses of Genesis, the person who penned the first verses of the Quran also stumbled the very minute he started writing his holy book.*

*Every single Muslim in the world will tell everyone who will listen and force the others to believe that every single word of the Quran is the verbatim word of Allah; they say that not one word in their holy book is the word of man.*

*Below you can read the first two verses of the Quran; at first glance they seem ok, but if you take a closer look you will quickly spot the blunder.*

**In the name of Allah, Most Gracious, Most Merciful. Sura 1:1**

**Praise be to Allah, the Cherisher and Sustainer of the worlds; 1:2. Yusuf Ali**

*It is obvious that the author of these verses was someone other than Allah. If Allah had written them, dictated them, or sent a verbatim message to Muhammad the verses would have read,  
"In MY name Allah", not "In THE name of Allah" 1:1  
He would have said, "All Praises to ME" instead of "Praises be to Allah."*

*If Allah had really dictated these two verses to Muhammad they would have said:*

*I am Allah, the Most Gracious, Most Merciful.1:1*

*All Praises go to me, the Cherisher, and Sustainer of the worlds..1:2.*

*So the evidence proves that the writer {not Muhammad because he was totally illiterate} of these two opening verses of the Quran was trying to impersonate Allah; but his scam is now exposed.*

*Are women the property of men?*

*Allah's Quran suggest that men should treat their wives as sexual property:*

**"Your wives are a tilth (fields) for you, so go into your tilth when you feel like it (Sura 2:223).**

*Why does Allah need to swear and to whom was he swearing? Sura 75:1-2 {See the two different translations below}*

**I swear by the Day of Resurrection**

**And I swear by the reproaching soul [to the certainty of resurrection].** Sahih International

**Nay! I swear by the day of resurrection. Nay! I swear by the self-accusing soul.** Shakir

*Can one of you Imams out there tell me how could Allah/God find it in his holy, loving, & merciful mind , to sanction husbands to beat their wives, promoting domestic strife between millions of Muslims couple around the world?*

*Below you can read for yourself three versions/translations of this barbaric decree by this all wise God.*

*(Dawood's version of the Koran, Quran, 4:34)*

**"Men have authority over women because God has made the one superior to the other, and because they spend their wealth to maintain them.**

**Good women are obedient. They guard their unseen parts because God has guarded them. As for those from whom you fear disobedience, admonish them and send them to beds apart and BEAT THEM. Then if they obey you, take no further action against them. Surely God is high, supreme."**

*(Arberry's version of the Koran, Quran, 4:34)*

**"Men are the managers of the affairs of women for that God has preferred in bounty one of them over another, and for that they have expended of their property. Righteous women are therefore obedient, guarding the secret for God's guarding. And those you fear may be rebellious admonish; banish them to their couches, and BEAT THEM. If they then obey you, look not for any way against them; God is All high, All great."**

*(Shakir's version of the Koran, Quran, 4:34)*

**"Men are the maintainers of women because Allah has made some of them to excel others and because they spend out of their property; the good women are therefore obedient, guarding the unseen as Allah has guarded; and (as to) those on whose part you fear desertion, admonish them, and leave them alone in their sleeping places and BEAT THEM; then if they obey you, do not seek a way against them; surely Allah is High, Great."**

*If the millions Muslims women who are living around the world are afraid to stand up & denounce the above decree made by Allah/ Muhammad; as one of the most misogynistic rules ever uttered by any God and man, then I will denounce it for them.*

*Allah & Muhammad you are both great misogynists, this law of yours is not of any loving God or prophet, it seems to come more from the mind of a "devil" and his sexist henchman, instead of that of a merciful God and his loving prophet.*

*The Imam's and all the other holy professional lip professors in Islam love to profess that, "There is no Compulsion in their 'religion of love.'"*

**There shall be no compulsion in [acceptance of] the religion. The right course has become clear from the wrong. So whoever disbelieves in Taghut and believes in Allah has grasped the most trustworthy handhold with no break in it. And Allah is Hearing and Knowing.. [Quran-2:256] ... Sahih International**

*In other words no one is forced to believe in Allah or his religion Islam.*

***Praise be to God, the Lord of all creatures, the Compassionate, the Merciful."* [1: 1, 2.]**

*Now let us read and see for ourselves how truthful these 2 verses are; if, "There is no Compulsion" to become a Muslim, and observe if Allah is truly "Compassionate, and Merciful." To those who reject his religion.*

**When you meet the unbelievers in the Jihad strike off their heads... [Quran-47:4]**

**Then, when the sacred months have passed, slay the idolaters wherever ye find them and take them captive, and besiege them and prepare for them each ambush. [Quran-9:5]**

**Fight those who do not profess the true faith (Islam) till they pay the polltax (jiziya) with the hand of humility. [Quran-9:29]**

**And slay (kill) them wherever ye catch them, and turn them out from where they have turned you out such is the reward of those who suppress faith. [Quran-2:191]**

**O Apostle! Rouse the believers to the fight.(against) unbelievers. [Quran-8: 65]**

*Very often the Muslims claim that Islam is a religion of peace and there is no compulsion. Yet, punishment of an apostate in Islam is, of course, the death penalty. Can you imagine how much more peaceful the world would have been if Allah did not sanctioned these acts?*

*Below again we clearly see where the Quran commands Muslims to fight and extort all unbelievers: I just wish that Allah would have told his angel Gabriel to tell Muhammad that he was only joking when he sent out the below memo.*

**Fight those who believe not in God nor the Last Day, nor hold that forbidden which hath been forbidden by God and His Apostle, nor acknowledge the religion of Truth, (even if they are) of the People of the Book,{Jews} until they pay the Jizya with willing submission, and feel themselves subdued. [Sura. 9:29]**



*The above emphatically exhorts Muslims to conquer the following groups of people until they pay a sum of money (Jizya) as a sign of their subjection and humiliation: Atheists/agnostics, all those who do not believe in Allah / God, or the Last Day. Jews and Christians (people of the Book.), and everyone else, whether Hindus, Buddhists etc., since these groups do not prohibit what Muhammad and Allah forbade nor believe in Islam, the so-called "religion of peace."*

**LET US EXAMINE SOME MORE VERSES OF THIS RELIGION OF  
PEACE:**

**“Fight them {unbelievers} on until there is no more tumult and religion becomes that of Allah” Al-Baqara, (Sura 2:193)**

**“Oh ye who believe! Murder those of the disbelievers and let them find harshness in you.” Al-Tawba, ( Sura 9:123) -**

**“I (Allah) will instill terror into the hearts of the unbelievers: smite ye above their necks{ behead them} and smite all their finger-tips off.” Al-Anfal, (Sura 8:12) –**

**The punishment of those who wage war against Allah and His Messenger, and strive with might and main for mischief through the land is: execution, or crucifixion, or the cutting off of hands and feet from opposite sides, or exile from the land: that is their disgrace in this world, and a heavy punishment is theirs in the Hereafter.”  
Al-Maeda, (5:33) -“**

**They long that ye should disbelieve even as they disbelieve, that ye may be upon a level (with them). So choose not friends from them till they forsake their homes in the way of Allah; if they turn back (to enmity) then take them and KILL THEM wherever ye find them, and choose no friend nor helper from among them. Sura 4:89 {Allah Akbar!i.e. God is great, he sure is.}**

**HERE ARE SOME ALLAH/QURAN/ISLAM SCIENCE FOR YOU TO  
TEACH TO YOUR MUSLIM CHILDREN!**

*The sun floats orbits the earth.*

**And He it is Who created the night and the day, and the sun and the moon. They float, each in an orbit. Sura 21:33**

*The stars are little lamps in the sky.*

**Then He ordained them seven heavens in two Days and inspired in each heaven its mandate; and We decked the nether heaven with lamps, and rendered it inviolable. That is the measuring of the Mighty, the Knower. Sura 41:12**

*The earth is flat. The spreading out a globe!*

**And the earth have We spread out, and have flung firm hills therein, and have caused of every lovely kind to grow thereon. Sura 50:7**

*The moon was split in two:*

**The hour drew nigh and the moon was rent in twain. Sura.54:1**

*I guess this is the reason the moon sometimes appear broken in half, and the Muslims use a half moon as their religious symbol.*

*Talking Ants in the Quran? I don't know if I should laugh or cry about this one.*

**At length, when they came to a valley of ants, one of the ants said: "O ye ants, get into your habitations, lest Solomon and his hosts crush you (under foot) without knowing it."**

**So he smiled, amused at her speech; and he said: "O my Lord! so order me that I may be grateful for Thy favours, which Thou has bestowed on me and on my parents, and that I may work the righteousness that will please Thee: And admit me, by Thy Grace to the ranks of Thy Righteous Servants." -- Sura An-Naml [The Ant] (27):18-19**

*Sperm is produced in the back or kidney.*

Tells us that man is created from a gushing fluid that issues from between the loins and the ribs. Therefore, in this sura we find that the semen which creates a child originates from the back or kidney of the male and not the testicles.

5 So let man consider of what he is created.6 He is created of water pouring forth,7 Coming from between the back and the ribs. Sura 86:5-7

*Hail comes from the mountains.*

**He sendeth down from the heaven mountains wherein is hail, and smiteth therewith whom He will, and averteth it from whom He will. The flashing of His lightning all but snatcheth away the sight.Sura 24:42**

*The earth does not move it is a fixed abode:*

**Is not He (best) Who made the earth a fixed abode, and placed rivers in the folds thereof, and placed firm hills therein, and hath set a barrier between the two seas ? Is there any God beside Allah ? Nay, but most of them know not! Sura 27:61**

*Stars are lamps that are to be used as missiles to kill the devil[s].*

**And We have (from of old) adorned the lowest heaven (sky) with lamps, and We have made such (Lamps as) missiles to drive away Satans (Evils)... Quran-67:5**

**We have indeed decorated the lower heaven (sky) with (in) the stars, (for beauty) and for guard against all obstinate rebellious Satans. So they should not strain their ears in the direction of the Exalted Assembly but be cast away from every side. Quran-37:6-8**

*HA! So the stars are nothing but missiles for God to throw at devils so that they may not eavesdrop on the Allah's heavenly secret board meetings with his angels.*

*The sun and moon joined together? Sura 75:9 {Three translations.}*

**Sahih International**

**And the sun and the moon are joined**

**Yusuf Ali**

**And the sun and moon are joined together,-**

**Shakir**

**And the sun and the moon are brought together**

*How is it possible for Allah to be so ignorant of his own creation?*

## **Here Are A Few Puzzling Verses From The Quran To Start Your Day Off Right.**

*Allah Has Human Enemies.*

**Whoever is an enemy to Allah and His angels and messengers, to Gabriel and Michael,- Lo! Allah is an enemy to those who reject Faith. Sura 2:98 Yusuf Ali**

*Is it really possible for an all powerful God to have humans as his enemies, can human-beings pose any real threat to an all powerful God? What does one have to do to be the enemy of angels, pluck their wings? The Imams love to shout that Allah is ONE and has no partners, but the above verse clearly shows that Allah needs angels as his partners in his business. If you mess with one of Allah's angels you mess with Allah himself, sounds like a partnership to me.*

*The Muslims say that they are not idol worshipers, that they only worship the invisible man in the sky named Allah: But the below verse clearly points to the crudest kind of idol worship. Read it for yourself.*

**We see the turning of thy face (for guidance to the heavens: now Shall We turn thee to a Qibla that shall please thee. Turn then Thy face in the direction of the sacred Mosque: Wherever ye are, turn your faces in that direction. The people of the Book know well that that is the truth from their Lord. Nor is Allah unmindful of what they do. 2:144 " Yusuf Ali**

*Allah applying for a beautiful low interest loan!*

**Who is he that will loan to Allah a beautiful LOAN, which Allah will double unto his credit and multiply many times? It is Allah that giveth (you) Want or plenty, and to Him shall be your return. 2:245 .Yusuf Ali**

*Was Allah bankrupt? Can you imagine the being who owns the entire universe seeking a "beautiful" loan from the puny humans and promising to give man a high interest on the loan? Because of the word "beautiful" in the verse makes me wonder if what Allah was trying to borrow a beautiful woman.*

*Allah Is The Almighty Schemer. I must be drunk while I am reading these verses.*

**(1) And they schemed, and Allah schemed, and Allah is The Most Charitable of SCHEMERS. Sura.3:34 Dr. Ghali**

**(2) When we bestow mercy upon the people, after adversity had afflicted them, they immediately scheme against our revelations! Say, "GOD's SCHEMING is far more effective. For our messengers are recording everything you scheme."10:21 . Khalifa**

**(3) Others before them have schemed, but to GOD belongs the ultimate SCHEMING. He knows what everyone is doing. The disbelievers will find out who the ultimate winners are.13:42 Khalifa**

*I personally think that the act of scheming should be left for con-men, liars, and Tyrants.*

*The Quran tells us that Allah is responsible for sending devil to lead human-being astray.*

**Have you not seen that We{Allah} sent Ash-Shayatin (The ever-vicious ones, i.e., the devils) against the disbelievers, alluring them by (every manner of) allurements? 19:83. Dr. Ghali**

*This is pure madness; if the above statement is true, then Allah is the only one who should roast in hell for ever. Why would he send the devil to prevent people from doing the right thing and then condemning them for not doing what they can't do? The devils should not be held responsible for their action either because it was Allah who sent them to do evil to mankind.*

*Anyone who broke the **Sabbath** was turned into apes, by Allah!*

**And you know well the story of those among you who broke Sabbath. We{Allah} said to them: "Be APES"—despised and hated by all. Thus We made their end a warning to the people of their time and succeeding generation, and an admonition for God-fearing people." 2: 65**

*Who said that Muslims have no sense of humor?*

*The Mafia boss! Allah demands one-fifth of the booty from wars for himself his under-boss, his captains and their families:*

**And know that out of all the booty that ye may acquire (in war), a fifth share is assigned to Allah,- and to the Messenger, and to near relatives, orphans, the needy, and the wayfarer,- if ye do believe in Allah and in the revelation We sent down to Our servant on the Day of Testing,- the Day of the meeting of the two forces. For Allah hath power over all things. Sura: 8:41**

*How on earth can any God justify the barbaric act of war and the wicked act stealing? Instead of telling his blood thirsty and crooked prophet to try to make peace and not steal from others, he instead shares in the blood money and booty. This sounds like something that the other fellow would have done.*



*Let us now sit back and search the Quran for some more inspiring and profound verses about the All-loving and all merciful Allah that the Muslims love to beat their chests about.*

**“Verily those who disbelieve Our signs, We will surely cast to be broiled in hell fire; so often as their skins shall be well burned, We will give them other skins in exchange, that they may taste the sharper torment; for God is mighty and wise.”Sura 4:56**

**In their hearts is a disease, and Allah increaseth their disease. A painful doom is theirs because they lie. Sura 2:10**

**We { Allah} have set the devils on the disbelievers to confound them with confusion--Sura19:83**

**Allah hath sealed their hearing and their hearts, and on their eyes there is a covering. Theirs will be an awful doom. Sura 2:7**

**How many generations have We {Allah} destroyed since Noah!--17:17**

**Allah promiseth you much booty that ye will capture.--48:20**

**He whom Allah sendeth astray, for him there is no guide.-40:33**

**So when they went astray Allah sent their hearts astray.--61:5**

**If the hypocrites, and those in whose hearts is a disease, and the alarmists in the city do not cease, We verily shall urge thee on against them.... Accursed, they will be seized wherever found and slain with a (fierce) slaughter.--33:60-1**

**Many a generation We{Allah} destroyed ... and created after them another generation.--6:6**

**Never be a helper to the disbelievers.--28:86**

**O ye wives of the Prophet! Ye are not like any other women. ... Stay in your houses.--33:32-3**

**Unto the male is the equivalent of the share of two females.--4:176**

**For those who die while they are disbelievers. For such We have prepared a painful doom.--4:18**

**Vile women are for vile men, and vile men for vile women.--24:26**

**I {Allah} will fill hell with the jinn and mankind together.--32:13**

**The disbelievers are an open enemy to you.--4:101 Yusuf Ali**

*Who governs the Muslim's "Devil": I have listed five different translation of the Quran's answer.*

**(1) Do you not see that We have sent the devils upon the disbelievers, inciting them to [evil] with [constant] incitement? Sahih International Sura 19:83**

**(2) See you not that We{Allah} have sent the Shayatin (devils) against the disbelievers to push them to do evil. Muhsin Khan Sura 19:83**

**(3) Seest thou not that We{Allah} have set the devils on the disbelievers to confound them with confusion? Pickthall Sura 19:83**

(4) Seest thou not that We have set the Evil Ones on against the unbelievers, to incite them with fury? Yusuf Ali Sura 19:83

(5) Do you not see that We have sent the Shaitans{devils} against the unbelievers, inciting them by incitement? Shakir 19:83

If he [Muhammad] divorce you, [Allah] will give him in your stead wives better than you, submissive (to Allah), believing, pious, penitent, devout, inclined to fasting, widows and maids.--66:5

Because they believed, then disbelieved, therefore their hearts are sealed so that they understand not.--63:3  
*Understanding with one's heart?*

The Children of Israel ... We {Allah} have cursed them and made hard their hearts--5:12-13

As for the thief, both male and female, cut off their hands. ... An exemplary punishment from Allah.--5:38

Women who are guilty of lewdness ... confine them to the houses until death take them.--4:15

We destroyed them and their people, every one.--27:51

Take not the Jews and the Christians for friends. ... He among you who taketh them for friends is (one) of them.-5:51

The Jews ... and the Christians ... Allah (Himself) fighteth against them. How perverse are they!--9:30

**Below are a few inconsistencies, and Contradictions that can be found in the most perfect book in the world.**

*How many days did it take Allah to create Heavens and Earth?*

- 1. Your guardian-Lord is Allah who created the heavens and earth in Six Days [Quran 7:54]**
- 2. Verily your Lord is Allah, who created the heavens and earth in Six Days [Quran 10:3]**
- 3. He it is Who created the heavens and earth in Six Days [Quran 11:7]**
- 4. He Who created the heavens and earth and all that is between, in Six Days [Quran 25:59]**

*The above verses clearly state that God (Allah) created the heaven and the Earth in 6 days. But the verses below stated:*

- 1. Is it that ye deny Him who created the earth in Two Days ? [Quran-41:9]**
- 2. He set on the (earth) Mountains standing firm high above it, and bestowed blessing on the earth, and measured therein all things to give them nourishment in due proportion, in FOUR DAYS... [(Quran- 41:10)]**
- 3. So He completed them (heavens) as seven firmaments in Two days and... [Quran-41:12]**

*Now do the math: 2 (for earth) + 4 (for nourishment) + 2 (for heavens) = 8 days; and not 6 days. This is basic math; it seems that Muhammad was not the only illiterate one in the clergy of his religion. It is obvious that Allah, Muhammad or the person who Muhammad told to write down his revelation for him , needs to go back to kindergarten and take a math class.*

*In several Suras the Qur'an confuses Mary the mother of Jesus [Miriam in Hebrew] with Miriam the sister of Aaron and Moses, and daughter of Amram which is about 1400 years off.*

**“At length she brought (the babe) to her people, carrying him (in her arms), They said: "O Mary! Truly a strange thing has thou brought! "O sister of Aaron, thy father was not a man of evil, nor your mother a woman unchaste!" [Sura:19:27-28]**

**And Mary, the Daughter of Imran, who guarded her chastity, and We breathed into (her body) of our spirit; and she testified to the truth of the words of her Lord, and of His revelations, and was one of the devout (servants). [Sura:66:12]**

*What did Allah created man from?*

*Water.*

**And He it is Who hath created man from WATER. Sura 25:54**

*A clot.*

**: In the name of thy Lord Who createth. Sura 96:1  
Createth man from A CLOT. Sura96:2**

*Clay.*

**He it is Who hath created you from CLAY, and hath decreed a term for you. A term is fixed with Him. Yet still ye doubt! Sura 6:2**

*Dust.*

**Lo! the likeness of Jesus with Allah is as the likeness of Adam. He created him of DUST, then He said unto him: Be! and he is. Sura 3:59**

*Or A drop of fluid.*

**He hath created man from A DROP OF FLUID, yet behold! he is an open opponent. Sura 16:4**

*Allah inspired this verse especially for his prophet Muhammad; he allows Muhammad to have slave girls as "booty."*

**"Prophet, We {Allah} have made lawful to you the wives whom you have granted dowries and the slave girls whom God has given you as booty;" QURAN - 33:50:**

*The below verse is a blatant forgery. Why do I say that you asked, what is my proof? Well, this threat by Pharaoh could not have been possible because crucifixion was a Roman form of punishment that was unknown at the time of Moses.*

**Pharaoh said: Ye believe in Him before I give you leave! Lo! this is the plot that ye have plotted in the city that ye may drive its people hence. But ye shall come to know! Sura 7:123**

**Surely I shall have your hands and feet cut off upon alternate sides. Then I shall crucify you every one. 7:124**

*Another forged verse by Allah's holy inspired men. The Pharaoh threatens to crucify Hebrews on palm trees:*

**(Pharaoh) said: Ye put faith in him before I give you leave. Lo! he is your chief who taught you magic. Now surely I shall cut off your hands and your feet alternately, and I shall CRUCIFY you on the trunks of palm trees, and ye shall know for certain which of us hath sterner and more lasting punishment. Sura20:71**

*Sky/Heaven is nothing but A ROOF or Canopy over the Earth (?)*

*The Quran says:*

- **And We have made the sky a roof withheld (from them). Yet they turn away from its portents. [Quran-21:32**

- **He hath created the heavens (Skies) without supports (pillars) that ye can see, and hath cast into the earth firm Mountains/Hills, so that it quake not with you; and He hath dispersed...[Quran-31:10]**
- **And We have made the sky (heavens) as roof (canopy) well guarded... [Quran-21: 32]**
- **Who has made the earth your couch, And the heavens (Sky) your canopy; [Quran-2: 22]**

## THE FIVE CRUMBLING PILLARS OF ISLAM.

*Even though millions of Muslims around the world would give their lives to defend the "five pillars" of Islam ritual, and they all swear that the reason for their fanatical devotion to these five pillars is, because it is Allah's commandment for them to do so ; but if you are brave enough to ask one of these fanatics to show you where in the Quran does Allah unequivocally list these 5 pillars, they won't be able to show you ,so instead some will try to decapitate you for being an infidel & thinking logically for yourself.*

*The fact is there is no direct verse in the Quran that clearly specifies any" five pillars" of Islam as listed here .1- Testimony of Faith 2- The Prayer 3- The Obligatory Charity 4- The Fasting of Ramadan 5- The Pilgrimage*

*It seems that these millions of Muslims are just sheep being led to their mental slaughter by their Imams shepherds.*



## THE WORSE KEPT SECRET IN ISLAM!

*A biggest little known secret history of the last prophet of Allah, Muhammad, was that he was about 54 years old when he married a 9 year old child!*

*Muhammad would be considered the last paedophile prophet of Allah if he were alive today. Read the story below as narrated by Aisha, Muhammad's child bride.*

### **Narrated by Aisha: {the young wife}**

The Prophet engaged me when I was a girl of six (years). We went to Medina and stayed at the home of Bani-al-Harith bin Khazraj. Then I got ill and my hair fell down. Later on my hair grew (again) and my mother, Um Ruman, came to me while I was playing in a swing with some of my girl friends. She called me, and I went to her, not knowing what she wanted to do to me. She caught me by the hand and made me stand at the door of the house. I was breathless then, and when my breathing became all right, she took some water and rubbed my face and head with it. Then she took me into the house. There in the house I saw some Ansari women who said, "Best wishes and Allah's Blessing and a good luck." Then she entrusted me to them and they prepared me (for the marriage). Unexpectedly Allah's Apostle came to me in the forenoon and my mother handed me over to him, **and at that time I was a girl of nine years of age.** (*Sahih al-Bukhari*, Volume 5, Book 58, Number 234)

'Aisha Narrated

I used to play with the dolls in the presence of the Prophet, and my girl friends also used to play with me. When Allah's Apostle used to enter (my dwelling place) they used to hide themselves, but the Prophet would call them to join and play with me. (The playing with the dolls and similar images is forbidden, but it was allowed for 'Aisha at that time, as she was a little girl, **NOT YET REACHED THE AGE OF PUBERTY.**) (*Fateh-al-Bari* page 143, Vol.13) (*Sahih Al-Bukhari*, Volume 8, Book 73, **Number 151**)

## **MUHAMMAD'S "BIG LITTLE" SECRET NUMBER TWO.**

*The prophet of Allah did not only marry a 9 year old child he also went on to married his son's wife to satisfy his own holy lust! Here is the story.*

*One day Muhammad went to visit his adopted son Zaid (also spelled Zayd). Zaid was not home but his wife Zaynab was. Muhammad saw her scantily dressed and commented on her great beauty. The wife overheard Muhammad and was flattered. This caused her to gloat and in turn she taunted her husband. Therefore Zaid, knowing that Muhammad wanted his wife to satisfy his sexual desire, went to Muhammad and offered to divorce her. Muhammad told him not to divorce her but to remain with her. However the damage had been done and Zaid could no longer withhold something, even his wife's body, from Muhammad. A short while later Zaid divorced Zaynab to enable Muhammad to marry her and satisfy his lust. Thereafter Muhammad did indeed marry her.*

*According to the Quran {33:37-38} itself Allah caused Muhammad to have desires for another man's wife, namely his adopted son Zaid ibn Haritha's spouse Zaynab bint Jash. This led to his adopted son divorcing her so that Muhammad could marry her. The alleged reason why Allah commanded this to happen was so that Muhammad could set the example for others to emulate, making it permissible for adoptive fathers to marry their adopted children's divorcees.*

*The problem with this marriage is that shortly after it took place Allah abolished the practice of adoption completely sura33:4-5:{ this so that Muhammad could say that Zaid was not really is son.}*

*In light of the foregoing, how could Muhammad set the example for adoptive fathers to marry their adopted sons' former spouses when Allah went on to forbid the practice of adoption? Does this make any sense whatsoever?*

*Is it not obvious that Muhammad needed to find justification for marrying Zaynab so he came up with this excuse and after people continued taunting him for marrying his son's divorcee he then decided to do away with adoption altogether?*

**Summary is below:**

- 1. Allah caused Muhammad to start lusting for a married woman who happened to be the wife of his adopted son.*
- 2. Allah even caused Muhammad's son to divorce his wife so that Muhammad could then marry her.*
- 3. The reason why Allah did this was to show others that it was permissible for them to marry their adopted sons' former wives.*
- 4. Yet later on Allah forbade the adoption of children and prohibited calling any one the child of someone other than his/her biological father.*
- 5. Therefore, Muhammad's marriage to Zaynab was unnecessary since Muslims have no chance of ever marrying the former wives of their adopted children since there is no more adoption in Islam!*
- 6. Furthermore, Muslims believe that Allah knows all things which mean that he knew beforehand that he was going to abolish the practice of adoption. Why did he then commission the divorce between Zayd and Zaynab in order to allow Muhammad to set an example for others to marry their adopted children's divorcees when he already knew in advance that he would prohibit adoption altogether?*

*Let's be honest: had Muhammad truly wanted Zaid's marriage to work, he would have exerted his influence and continued to counsel them to stay together. After all, didn't Muhammad teach that "Allah" hates divorce?*

## **The Meaningless Recitation of Quranic Verses By Africans.**

Most African Muslims seem as if they are nothing more than human Parrots, Robots.

Millions of devoutly fanatical and gullible Muslims (Arabs and non-Arabs) around the world recite Quranic verses at least 5 times daily. The Strange thing is, the non-Arabic speaking Muslims do not understand the meaning of a single word that they are braying about like donkeys. They can repeat the Arabic words like a robot or an echo but they don't know for sure what they are actually saying. Millions of them just pronounce the words in the Quran not knowing what the words mean.

What puzzles me is the millions of Africans that are parroting these Arabic words like buffoons or robots without knowing or understanding one word of what they are saying. Some of these Africans can barely read their own language much less to learn a foreign one. This is got to be the most perfect example of being totally religiously brain-washed. How can adults honestly say they believe in what they are saying to their God, if they don't understand, or knows for sure what they are saying to Allah? Even western educated ,highly qualified, devout Black Muslims, have no qualm or shame in admitting that they do not really understand what they are reciting from the Qur'an.

**I WEEP FOR THESE PEOPLE!**

## **NO GOD OR RELIGION IS ABOVE TRUTH OR EXAMINATION!**

NO RELIGION OR GOD IS ABOVE A DETAILED HUMAN EXAMINATION. HOW ELSE CAN WE ASSURE OURSELVES THAT WE ARE NOT BEING DUPED BY CON-MEN OR CON-GODS? AND THE MORE OUTLANDISH THE CLAIMS THAT THESE GODS AND RELIGIONS MAKE ARE, THE MORE METICULOUS AND RIGOROUS OUR EXAMINATION OF THEM SHOULD BE!

IT IS ONLY CROOKS, LIARS, HOLY MEN AND DEVILS THAT FEAR EXAMINATION; IT IS ONLY THEM THAT GET OFFENDED WHEN THEY ARE ASKED TO SHOW THE EVIDENCE, PROOF, AND FACTS TO BACK-UP, DEFEND, AND PROVE THEIR ASSERTIONS. IT IS ONLY THEM THAT FEAR EXPOSURE.

IT IS HONEST MEN, TRUTHFUL MEN, & GOOD MEN WHO WELCOME EXAMINATION; THEY NEVER GET OFFENDED WHEN ASKED TO PRESENT EVIDENCE, PROOF, AND FACTS TO BACK-UP, DEFEND, AND PROVE THEIR ASSERTIONS, THEY WELCOME ALL INQUIRIES.

CONCLUSION: CROOKS, LIARS, HOLY MEN, & DEVILS WILL CURSE YOU, SHUN YOU, AND DAMN YOU TO ROAST IN HELL'S FIRE FOREVER IF YOU TRY TO INVESTIGATE ANY OF THEIR CLAIMS. HONEST MEN, TRUTHFUL MEN & GOOD MEN WILL DO THE OPPOSITE.

## CHAPTER 5

### THE MORMON EXPOSED

*"Throughout history, it has been the inaction of those who could have acted; the indifference of those who should have known better; the silence of the voice of justice when it mattered most; that has made it possible for evil to triumph."*

***Emperor HAILE SELASSIE I of Ethiopia.***

## WHAT ABOUT THE MORMON'S RELIGION YOU ASKED?

Someone in-boxed me asking why haven't I commented on the religion of Mormonism? Well the answer to that question is simple. I consider Mormonism to be a racist Christian cult not a religion. A cult that was started in America in the early eighteen hundreds by a fellow named Joseph Smith who like all the other religious charlatans before him claimed that they have God's personal telephone number. This is the same racist cult that the man, Mitt Romney, who wanted to become the president {2012} of the USA, belongs to. It baffles me how any black person {or any sane person of any other race} living in the twenty-first century would want to be a part of this racist cult or would vote for or support anyone, who believes such bigoted ideas.

*Below is an article written by Matt Slick about the history of this cult.*

Mormonism began with Joseph Smith Jr. who was born on Dec. 23, 1805, in Vermont. He was the fourth child of Lucy and Joseph Smith. Joseph senior was known as a money digger and sought after buried treasure, particularly that of Captain Kidd. His mother was highly superstitious.

Joseph Smith Jr. stated that he was disturbed by all the different denominations of Christianity and wondered which was true. In 1820, when he was 14, he went into the woods to pray concerning this and allegedly God the Father and Jesus appeared to him and told him not to join any of the denominational churches. Three years later, on Sept. 21, 1823, when he was 17 years old, an angel called Moroni, who was supposed to be the son of Mormon, the leader of the people

called the Nephites who had lived in the Americas, appeared to him and told him that he had been chosen to translate the book of Mormon which was compiled by Moroni's father around the 4th century. The book was written on golden plates hidden near where Joseph was then living in Palmyra, New York. Joseph Smith said that on Sept. 22, 1827 he received the plates and the angel Moroni instructed him to begin the translation process. The translation was finally published in 1830 as the Book of Mormon. Joseph claimed that during this translation process, John the Baptist appeared to him and ordained him to accomplish the divine work of restoring the true church by preaching the true gospel which, allegedly, had been lost from the earth.

The Book of Mormon is supposed to be the account of people who came from the Middle-East to the Americas. It covers the period of about 600 B.C. to 400 A.D. It tells of the Jaredites, people from the Tower of Babel who came to Central America but perished because of their own immorality. It also describes some Jews who fled persecution in Jerusalem and came to America led by a man called Nephi. The Jews divided into two groups known as the Nephites and Lamanites who fought each other. The Nephites were defeated in 428 A.D. The Lamanites continued and are known as the American Indians. The Book of Mormon is the account of the Nephite leader, Mormon, concerning their culture, civilization, and appearance of Jesus to the Americas.

After the publication of the Book of Mormon, Mormonism began to grow. Because their religion was so deviant from Christianity, i.e., plurality of Gods, polygamy (Joseph is said to have had 27 wives), etc., persecution soon forced them to



move from New York to Ohio, then to Missouri, and finally to Nauvoo, Illinois. After being accused of breaking some laws in Nauvoo (for destroying a printing press that was publishing harmful information on Mormonism), Joseph and his brother Hyrum ended up in jail. A mob later broke into the jail and killed Joseph and his brother.

After the shooting, the church divided into two groups: One led by his widow which went back to Independence Missouri. They are known as the Reorganized Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. They claim to be the true Church and lay claim to the legal succession of the church presidency which was bestowed upon Joseph's son by Joseph Smith himself. The other group was led by Brigham Young and they went to Utah where, in 1847, they ended up in Salt Lake and founded Salt Lake City. Brigham had 25 wives and accumulated much wealth.

### **THE RACIST CULT.**

For those of you who need proof that the Mormons are racists here are a few examples:

(1) The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints (LDS) cannot escape their racist past even if they wanted to. For nearly 150 years, the Mormon Church had taught that ALL blacks were cursed. Hence, a black Mormon male could not hold the highly regarded LDS Priesthood, because of his dark skin. And since he could not hold this Priesthood, he could not enter the Mormon Temple.

(2) Joseph Smith first president, prophet, and founder of the Mormon Church said : "Had I anything to do with the negro, I would confine them by strict law to their own species, and put them on a national equalization" (Joseph Fielding Smith, Teachings of the Prophet Joseph Smith, 270; History of the Church, 5: 218;

(3) Brigham Young second President and Prophet said: "You see some classes of the human family that are black, uncouth, uncomely, disagreeable and low in their habits, wild and seemingly deprived of nearly all the blessings of the intelligence that is generally bestowed upon mankind. Cain slew his brother. Cain might have been killed, and that would put a termination to that line of human beings. This was not to be, and the Lord put a mark upon him, which was the flat nose and black skin. Trace mankind down to after the flood, and then another curse is pronounced upon the same race--that they should be the "servants of servants;" and they will be until that curse is removed; and the Abolitionists cannot help it, nor in the least alter that decree (Journal of Discourses, 7:290; "But let them apostatize, and they will become gray-haired, wrinkled, and black, just like the Devil" (Brigham Young, Journal of Discourses, vol. 5, p. 332

(4) John Taylor, third President and Prophet said "after the flood we are told that the curse that had been pronounced upon Cain was continued through Ham's wife, as he had married a wife of that seed. And why did it pass through the flood? Because it was necessary that the devil should have a representation upon the earth as well as God. (ibid., 23:304; )

That the "curse lineage" (dark skin) is Satan's representation on earth, was taught clearly by the third President and Prophet of the Mormon Church, John Taylor. Taylor goes on to teach:

When he [Satan] destroyed the inhabitants of the antediluvian worlds, he suffered a descendant of Cain to come through the flood in order that he might be properly represented upon the earth (ibid., 23:336;)

(5) Wilford Woodruff, who became the fourth President and Prophet of the LDS Church:

What was that mark? It was a mark of blackness. That mark rested upon Cain, and descended upon his posterity from that time until the present. Today there are millions of the descendants of Cain, through the lineage of Ham, in the world, and that mark of darkness still rest upon them (Millennial Star, 51:339; emphasis added.)

(6) Joseph Fielding Smith, tenth President and Prophet.

In 1963, Look magazine interviewed, at that time, the leader of the LDS Church; Joseph Fielding Smith. Concerning Negroes, Smith stated: I would not want you to believe that we bear any animosity toward the Negro. 'Darkies' are wonderful people, and they have their place in our church (Look magazine, October 22, 1963, 79;)

Smith also taught that "Negroes" were inferior to other races: Not only was Cain called upon to suffer, but because of his wickedness he became the father of an inferior race.

A curse was place upon him and that curse has been continued through his lineage and must do so while time endures. Millions of souls have come into this world cursed with black skin and have been denied the privilege of Priesthood and the fullness of the blessings of the Gospel. These are the descendants of Cain. Moreover, they have been made to feel their inferiority and have been separated from the rest of mankind from the beginning...

we will also hope that blessings may eventually be given to our Negro brethren, for they are our brethren--children of God---notwithstanding their black covering emblematical of eternal darkness (The Way to Perfection, 101-02; emphasis added). There is a reason why one man is born black and with other disadvantages, while another is born white with great advantages... The Negro, evidently, is receiving the reward he merits (Doctrines of Salvation, 1:61, 66;

I can go on but you get the idea!

### **HERE ARE A FEW HOLY QUOTES FROM BRIGHAM YOUNG THE SECOND PROPHET OF THE MORMON GOD:**

**Brigham Young said you must confess Joseph Smith as a prophet of God in order to be saved.**

"...and he that confesseth not that Jesus has come in the flesh and sent Joseph Smith with the fullness of the Gospel to this generation, is not of God, but is Antichrist," (*Journal of Discourses*, vol. 9, p. 312).

**Brigham Young said his discourses are as good as Scripture.**

"I say now, when they [his discourses] are copied and approved by me they are as good Scripture as is couched in this Bible " (*Journal of Discourses*, vol. 13, p. 264; see also p. 95).

**Brigham Young said he had never given any counsel that was wrong.**

"I am here to answer. I shall be on hand to answer when I am called upon, for all the counsel and for all the instruction that I have given to this people. If there is an Elder here, or any member of this Church,

called the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, who can bring up the first idea, the first sentence that I have delivered to the people as counsel that is wrong, I really wish they would do it; but they cannot do it, for the simple reason that I have never given counsel that is wrong; this is the reason." (*Journal of Discourses*, vol. 16, p. 161).

**Brigham Young said you are damned if you deny polygamy.** "Now if any of you will deny the plurality of wives, and continue to do so, I promise that you will be damned," (*Journal of Discourses*, vol. 3, p. 266). Also, "The only men who become Gods, even the Sons of God, are those who enter into polygamy," (*Journal of Discourses*, vol. 11, p. 269).

**Brigham Young said God was progressing in knowledge.** "God himself is increasing and progressing in knowledge, power, and dominion, and will do so, worlds without end," (*Journal of Discourses*, vol. 6, p. 120).

**Brigham Young said that God the Father and Mary actually had sexual intercourse. .**

"When the time came that His first-born, the Saviour, should come into the world and take a tabernacle, the Father came Himself and favoured that spirit with a tabernacle instead of letting any other man do it,"

(*Journal of Discourses*, vol. 4, p. 218). "The birth of the Savior was as natural as are the births of our children; it was the result of natural action. He partook of flesh and blood -

was begotten of his Father, as we were of our fathers." (*Journal of Discourses*, vol. 8, p. 115). Note: the late Bruce McConkie who was a member of the First Council of the Seventy stated "There is nothing figurative about his paternity; he was begotten, conceived and born in the normal and natural course of events..." (*Mormon Doctrine*, by Bruce McConkie, p. 742).

### **Brigham Young taught that Adam was a God.**

"Now hear it, O inhabitants of the earth, Jew and Gentile, Saint and sinner! When our father Adam came into the Garden of Eden, he came into it with a celestial body, and brought Eve, one of his wives, with him. He helped to make and organize this world. He is Michael, the Archangel, the Ancient of Days! about whom holy men have written and spoken -- He is our Father, and our God, and the only God with whom we have to do. Every man upon the earth, professing Christians or non professing, must hear it, and will know it sooner or later." (*Journal of Discourses*, vol. 1, p. 50).

ANYONE WHO WILLINGLY ACCEPTS KNOWN LIES & PROVEN FALSEHOODS AS BEING THE TRUTH OR FACTS, ONLY BECAUSE OF HIS/HER FEAR OF AN INVISIBLE MAN WHO SUPPOSEDLY LIVES IN THE SKY ,IS NOT ONLY A HYPOCRITE AND A COWARD TO HIM/HERSELF BUT ALSO A HYPOCRITE AND A COWARD TO NATURE ITSELF.

\*\*\*\*\*

### **IT IS FINISHED!!**

*With only an honest quest for Religious Truth & nothing but the Truth I have meticulously gone through the evidence of these three major religions, & their holy books; as a good prosecutor would sift through a pile of convoluted & distorted evidence to exposed the Truth of some terrible crime to the world; between these covers I have exposed the raw evidence of a crime of historical proportion that have been discretely perpetrated on the world for thousands of years.*

*After they have finished reading this book, the holy men of these three major religions may rapidly try to use some of their holy rhetoric to try to justify the hundreds of lies, myths, atrocities, contradictions, absurdities, & inconsistencies that this work has exposed concerning their books, religions, and Gods. These men may even try praying & fasting over these hundreds of blunders & outright lies in order to make them somehow disappear, or they may rush off to their respective publishers to quickly update their books: But try as they may, these men, books & religions will never ever again be viewed as holy men, holy books, or holy religion sent by an ALMIGHTY GOD to enlighten mankind! THEY ARE ALL FINISHED!*

NOW THAT YOU HAVE FOUND TRUTH WHAT ARE YOU GOING TO DO WITH IT?

Philmore AKHENATEN Carter.

## ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS:

I am grateful to the hundreds of Truth Revealers & Free Thinkers both past & contemporary, who have helped to shape my life and guided me to the Truth so I can share it with you in this little work.

As I said there are hundreds of people who I am grateful to, obviously I can't list them all here: But I will acknowledge a few of those who helped to bring this book to fruition: First and foremost my parents Nedal and Carmel Carter, if it were not for these two great human beings the world would be without this work & millions of Truth seekers would still be stumbling around in darkness today; so the world should honor these two people.

Quaison, Nedal Jr., & Ian Carter are my brothers and my crutch when I am weak.

The voices & DNA of the following Truth Revealers and Free Thinkers can be found on the pages of this book:

Pharaoh AKHENATEN, Marcus Garvey, Prince Emanuel Charles Edwards, Kersey Graves, Bob Marley, Haile Selassie, Thomas Paine, Toussaint Louverture, Kevin Onuma, Robert Ingersoll, Nanny the Maroon, Steven Biko, John G Jackson, Fela Anikulapo Kuti, Malcolm X, John Henrik Clarke, J.A. Rogers, Silas, Ahmad Deedat, John G Jackson, Peter Tosh,....And many more.

All bible verses in this book were taken directly from the King James Version & the New International Version.

All Quran suras/verses were taken directly from Yusuf Ali's, Sahih international's, Shakir's ,and Dawood's English translation of the Quran.



Author's contact information for comments bookings: lectures, debates,  
and speeches: [www.religionsexposed@gmail.com](mailto:www.religionsexposed@gmail.com).  
[www.facebook.com/philmore.carter](https://www.facebook.com/philmore.carter)